



MS 128

last updated on March 29, 2023

To cite this version :

CITATION

To read the ultra-diplomatic version :

check our website

This is version 0.7.5.4, last updated on March 29, 2023.

Le projet Rethinking the Peben-
daries Plot OnLine consacré à la
transcription, l'édition critique et
l'analyse du manuscrit MS 128 con-
servé à la bibliothèque de Cor-
pus Christi College, Cambridge est
fier de vous présenter cette version
pdf des transcriptions réalisées par
Mme Aude de Mézerac-Zaneti, M.
Olivier Spina et M. Felipe Goes-
Silva.

NOTES SUR LA PRÉSENTE ÉDITION

Proposer une édition d'un manuscrit aussi composite que le MS128 et dont les auteurs n'avaient sans doute jamais supposé qu'il serait un jour étudié et même édité, relève du challenge. Outre la difficulté de proposer une transcription des 220 folios qui constituent le document, la présentation elle-même du texte relève de choix/décisions pour lequel/les des critères tels la fidélité vis-à-vis de la source, le confort de lecture et la clarté à la fois de la structure du manuscrit et de ces choix eux-même entrent en ligne de compte pour produire, autant qu'une édition destinée à la lecture, un outil de travail efficace. Ainsi l'équipe scientifique du projet a souhaité que les annotations marginales du manuscrit soient reproduites le plus fidèlement possible. Outre des gloses ou interprétations, sans doute de la main de Thomas Cranmer, de nombreux symboles ponctuent les marges du document parmi lesquelles la lettre "n" est à concevoir comme l'abréviation de "notandum" que nous avons choisi de ne pas développer afin de permettre une meilleure lisibilité du texte. Toujours dans un souci de lisibilité, les informations structurantes, titres ou listes de témoins parfois inscrites dans la marge par la particularité d'un scribe sont reproduits dans le corps du document et annotés en bas de page. Cette édition réalisée dans le cadre du projet RePPOL s'inscrit dans la tradition anglo-saxonne de la transcription diplomatique, ainsi exception faites des "*notandum*" marginaux les abréviations sont systématiquement développées et signalées par l'emploi de l'italique. Les additions supra- ou intralinéaire sont reproduites dans le corps du texte, une note les signale. De même, les passages raturés sont conservés, une note signalant la rature et son aspect. Les numéros de folios indiqués dans le corps même du texte sont accompagnés des deux paginations présentes sur le manuscrit, reproduites afin de permettre une consultation rapide du document originel si besoin. Les passages illisibles qu'ils soient dus à la particularité d'un scribe, à un défaut de numérisation ou à un dégât du document original sont signalés par des crochets droits et parfois reconstitués par l'équipe scientifique du projet. Enfin, si l'automatisation de la constitution de cette édition depuis un encodage XML-TEI a l'avantage de permettre un rendu rapide et d'assurer la cohérence du texte tout au long du présent document, elle peut occasionner des appels de notes qui parfois pourraient paraître disjoints, nous prions nos lecteurs de ne pas nous en tenir rigueur.

Contents

Collection 1	10
Index 1	10
Collection 2	13
Question set 1	13
Collection 3	14
Question set 2	14
Collection 4	17
Article 1 Serles 2	18
Article 2 Sandwich alias Gardiner	18
Article 3 Shether.	19
Article 4 Sandwich alias Gardiner	20
Article 5 The vicar of ffeversam.	21
Article 6 The parson of westbere	21
Article 7 Sir humfray Cotton chantry preist at Tenterde .	21
Memorandum 1	22
Article 8 Sandwich	22
Article 9 Milles	22
Article 10 The Commissary	22
Article 11 Sandwich, Milles, Shether & Serles	22
Article 12 Mr Parkehurst prebendary.	24
Article 13 Henry laurence of Rayname	24
Article 14 Bartilmewe the surgeon	24
Article 15 Blande	24
Article 16 Thomas Gymlot alias Barbour	24
Article 17 The vicar of Chillam.	26
Article 18 Mr Parkehurst prebendary.	26
Article 19 Sir laurence curat of Chalocke	26
Article 20 The vicar of Tenterden	26
Article 21 The parson of Ripple	26
Article 22 The viker of Betrisden	28
Article 23 John Thatcher the younger.	28
Article 24 The vicar of saynt paules in Canturbery	28
Article 25 Estwell	28
Article 26 William Quylter of Staple gentilman	28
Article 27 The parsonne of Milton besides Caunterbury .	28
Collection 5	28
Testimony 1	28
Collection 6	29
Memorandum 2	29
Collection 7	30

Question set 3	30
Collection 8	34
Question set 4	34
Collection 9	36
Article 28 The parson of pluckley	38
Article 29 Sir humfray Chirden parson of Saint Elphyns. the first sonday in lent last past	38
Article 30 Vincent Ingeam.	38
Article 31 Sir Thomas Curat of Sholden Thomas Sawier.	38
Article 32 Thomas Bleane of north Mongeam.	38
Article 33 Edwarde Dyngleden of Rolvynden.	40
Article 34 Sir Edwarde Sponer vicar of Boughton.	40
Article 35 Archdiaconus Cantuariensis	40
Article 36 Sir William kempe Vicar of Northgate	40
Article 37 Bartilmewe Joye	42
Article 38 John Toftes. Christofof levenysh, Bartylmewe Ioy	42
Article 39 Johanna Meryweder of saynt Mildredes parish.	42
Article 40 Raufe the bel rynger of christes church	42
Article 41 Mr Shether	43
Article 42 Coxson peticanon of christes church	43
Article 43 The parson of Alyngton	43
Article 44 Orphewe curate of lyd.	44
Article 45 The curate of Stodmersh.	44
Article 46 Turnour	44
Article 47 Sir James Newname, & one laurence brother to Mrs. Mores	46
Article 48 The curate of Chartam that now is.	46
Article 49 Scory.	46
Article 50 Serles.	46
Article 51 Sandewiche.	47
Article 52 Shether	48
Article 53 Browne of Charteham	48
Article 54 The Vicar of Chilham named Doctour willoughbye	49
Memorandum 3	50
Memorandum 4	50
Memorandum 5	50
Memorandum 6	50
Memorandum 7	50
Collection 10	50
Article 55 Serles	51
Article 56 20 Septembre: 1543,	54
Article 57 20 Septembre Anno 1543.	56
Article 58 22 Septembris 1543.	57
Article 59 24 Septembre Anno 1543.	58
Article 60 22 Septembris 1543	59
Article 61 24 Septembre 1543	59
Article 62 26 Septembris Anno 1543	60
Article 63 26 Septembre 1543,	62
Article 64 The curate of muche Mongeham	63
Article 65 Robert Newington	63
Article 66 Thomas makeblythe of Canterbury barbour	63

Article 67 21 Septembris 1543.	64
Article 68 22 Septembris 1543	66
Article 69 26 Septembris 1543	66
Article 70 23 Septembris 1543.	66
Article 71 22 Septembris 1543	68
Article 72 22 Septembris 1543	68
Article 73 22 Septembris	69
Article 74 21 Septembris 1543	70
Article 75 The vii daye of novembre Anno 1541	70
Article 76 26 Septembris 1543	71
Article 77 26 Septembr 1543	72
Article 78 23 Septembris	73
Article 79 21 Septembris	75
Article 80 21 Septembris 1543.	75
Article 81 21 Septembris	76
Article 82 21 Septembris 1543.	76
Article 83 23 Septembr	77
Article 84 24 Septembr 1543	78
Article 85 26 Septembris 1543	78
Article 86 26 Septembris 1543	78
Article 87 Articuli in quilz sentio mrm Chroseam Nevenson meret reformandum	79
Article 88 24 Septembris	80
Article 89 21 Septembris 1543	80
Article 90 26 Septembris 1543.	84
Article 91 21 Septembris 1543	84
Article 92 24 Septembris 1543	87
Article 93 26 Septembris 1543	87
Article 94 Turnour	88
Article 95 21 Septembris 1543	88
Article 96 Concernyng Joane Bucher	91
Article 97 Thomas Dawby nowe parson of wycheling sum- tyme Curate of Leneham	95
Article 98 Sir Rauf.	97
Article 99 Sir Robert a Stotte curate of Davyngton	97
Collection 11	98
Article 100 Raynold buckmer	99
Article 101 Visitacion Nevenson	100
Article 102 To the Right honorable and our especially good lorde Tharchebishop of Caunterbury,	100
Article 103 25 Septembris 1543	103
Article 104 Scory	103
Article 105 Drumme	103
Article 106 29 July Anno domini Regis	105
Article 107 Hugh Cooper.	105
Article 108 George Hardes.	105
Article 109 Strawyn	106
Article 110 Swan vicar of Sheldewiche	106
Article 111 John Benson	106
Article 112 Joyce Benson	106
Article 113 Turnour	107

Article 114 Humphrey Cotton preest	107
Article 115 Nicolas ffitzwilliam	107
Article 116 Hasilden	108
Article 117 John Thatcher Junior	108
Collection 12	108
Collection 13	109
Question set 5	109
Collection 14	111
Collection 15	112
Answer set 1	112
Collection 16	115
Question set 6	115
Collection 17	126
Collection 18	127
Answer set 2	127
Collection 19	128
Question set 7	128
Collection 20	130
Deposition 1	130
Collection 21	135
Deposition 2	135
Collection 22	136
Answer set 3	136
Collection 23	141
Deposition 3	141
Collection 24	148
Deposition 4	148
Collection 25	155
Deposition 5	155
Collection 26	157
Deposition 6	157
Collection 27	158
Question set 8	158
Collection 28	161
Answer set 4	161
Collection 29	164
Answer set 5	164
Collection 30	172
Question set 9	172
Collection 31	176
Answer set 6	176
Collection 32	179
Question set 10	179
Collection 33	180
Answer set 7	180
Collection 34	182
Collection 35	185
Deposition 7	185
Collection 36	189
Collection 37	190
Collection 38	193

Deposition 8	193
Collection 39	200
Collection 40	201
Deposition 9	201
Collection 41	203
Collection 42	207
Memorandum 8	207
Collection 43	208
Answer set 8	208
Collection 44	213
Question set 11	213
Collection 45	216
Answer set 9	216
Collection 46	220
Question set 12	220
Collection 47	223
Collection 48	224
Answer set 10	224
Collection 49	234
Deposition 10	234
Collection 50	236
Deposition 11	236
Collection 51	237
Deposition 12	237
Collection 52	241
Collection 53	242
Collection 54	245
Collection 55	248
Answer set 11	248
Collection 56	253
Question set 13	253
Collection 57	257
Question set 14	257
Collection 58	261
Answer set 12	261
Collection 59	265
Collection 60	268
Question set 15	268
Collection 61	271
Deposition 13	271
Collection 62	276
Answer set 13	276
Collection 63	279
Answer set 14	279
Collection 64	287
Deposition 14	287
Collection 65	290
Deposition 15	290
Collection 66	291
Answer set 15	291
Collection 67	293

Collection 68	296
Answer set 16	296
Collection 69	301
Question set 16	301
Collection 70	304
Answer set 17	304
Collection 71	305
Collection 72	308
Deposition 16	308
Collection 73	311
Deposition 17	311
Collection 74	313
Deposition 18	313
Collection 75	315
Deposition 19	315
Collection 76	321
Collection 77	323
Collection 78	326
Answer set 18	326
Collection 79	329
Collection 80	331
Question set 17	331
Collection 81	333
Question set 18	333
Collection 82	335
Answer set 19	335
Collection 83	340
Collection 84	344
Deposition 20	344
Collection 85	345
Deposition 21	345
Collection 86	346
Collection 87	350
Collection 88	351
Deposition 22	351

folio 001

1

mis : 7 hic liber continet page ~~446~~ 443

.....

folio 002

Manus Thomæ Cranmer

Serles. 1.2.4.8¹ .11.36.

Gardiner. 2.3.4.9.

Shether. 2.4.7.9² .13.37

Sir Jamis Newman. 18

Laurence brother to Master mores. 8.

The curate of Chartam. 8.

Vicarius de ffeversham. 3.19.

the parson of westbere. 3.

Scory. 12.19.31.36.

Broke. 14.

Sir hunfray Cotton. 18.38.

th

Carden. 14.

Ridley prebendary. 15.

Milles. 4.

Commissary. 4.20.21.22.29.30³ .35.

Parkurst. 4.5

Henry laurence 4.

Bartilmewe the surgeon. 4.

th th th

John ffrensh. 15.

henry Tillet. 15.

Nicolas huget. 15.

Drumme 15.19.36.

Lancaster. 16.

the curate of moch mongeam

Bland. 4.25.

Thomas Gylet alias Barbour. 4.

The vicar of Chillam. 5.10.

Sir laurence curate of Chalocke. 5.

th

Robert Newington. 17.

Makeblith. 17.32.

Mr. Isaac. 17.

Margret Toftes Junior. 17.

¹ "8" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

² "9" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³ "30" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

Margret Toftes senior. 17.18.

Vicarius de Tenterden. 5.

Parson of Riple. 5.

Vicar of Betrisden. 5.

Mres. Starkey. 18.

Thomas Hasilden. 18.

Hamon bet. 18.

John Thatcher Juniore. 5.19.38.

Vicarius Sancte Pauli Cantuarie. 5.

Estwel. 5.

Quilter. 5.

n

Parson of witchlynge 18.

John Riche. 18.

John Castelyn. 19.

George Wyburne. 19.

Parson of Milton. 5.

th

John Chapman. 20 19.

Parson of Pluckley. 6.

Chirden. 6.

Vincent Ingeam. 6.

Sir Thomas curat of Sholden. 6.

Vicar of Shelwich. 19.37.

Robert Strawyn 20.37.

John Starkey. 20.

Thomas Dale. 21.

Walmar. 21.

Vicar of Stalfylde. 21.

Sir hue Curtoppe

Thomas Sawier. 6.

Thomas Bleane. 6

thn

John Parkurst. 21.

Batersay. 21.

Edwarde Dinglede. 6

Sponer vicar of Boughton. 6

Salter. 21.

George Hardes. 22.37.

Archdecon of Canturbery. 6

Vicarius de Northgate. 6.

Bartilmew Joye. 7.

John Toftes. 7

th

Raynolde Buckmer 22.35.

John Benson. 22.37.

Joys Benson. 22.37.

Sir hugh Couper 23.37.

Archbolde. 23.

Christofer Levenysh. 7.28.

Johana Meryweder. 7.

th

Thomas Baker. 23.

John Tonge. 23.

Rauff belrynger of christes church. 7.

Coxson peticanon. 7.

th th

Nicolas Tery 23.

John ffishcocke. 23.

the parson of Alington. 7.

Orphewe. 8.24.

the curate off Stodmershe. 8.

Turnour. 8.22.38.

Burgrave a brickleyer. 10.

Antony Ager. 24.

Simon Castlyn 24.

Vicar of Newyngton. 24.

Vicar of s. Mary of Sandwich 24

Rich Butler. 24.

holy. 25.

Browne of Chartam. 10.

th

Bocher. 27

John Toftes. 27

le ffitzwiliams 28.38.

folio 005

INTERROGATORIES FOR DOCTOR LONDON⁴

Whether he thretened Serles bicaue commawnded Serles opon palme son-
day evyn to wryte such articles erroni[ous] as had been preched in Kent.

Whether Serles brought *the* articles opon palme sonday

Whether he required Serles to go *with hym* to the counceil to *present the*
said articles, or elles to subscribe *theym with* his hand, & Serles refused
so to do, bicause they were not *proved* by witnes, but onely by hearesay

Whether he thretened Serles bicause he wolde not sette his hande, not*withstandynge*
that Serles knewe *theym* not but by hearesay.

How Doctor london dyd fynde out Serles, & how longe he had enquired
for *hym* bifore he cowde fynde *hym*.

Whether in *the presens* of Serles Doctor london d penne they articles⁵
anewe otherwise than they were ted.

Whether Mr. Serles said than to Doctor willoughby (whom *Doctor* lon-
don had *persuaded* to go *with hym* to *the conseil*.) beware what you
do, for you shal never be able to *prove* *theym* of this sorte *that* Doctor
london doth now penne *theym*.

Whether beside the boke subscribed by diverse *prebendaries* & other
of Canturbery *Doctor* london made an other grete booke of many mo
articles.

Where *that* boke is, & of whom he had his instructions. What matters he
knewe agaynst tharchbusshope of Canturbery or other in Kent⁶, bifore
palme sonday last past, when he had articles of *Sir* Serles, & of whom
he had such knowlege bifore before *the* said day.

.....

⁴ "Doctor London" : *souligné*.

⁵ "articles" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

⁶ de "or" à "Kent" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 006

.....

folio 007

7 1

SERLES

What nombre of evyl *prechers* he knoweth *within the* dioces of Cantorbery, & what they have *preched* amys.

Whether *the* *Commissary* in his visitations *commawnded that the* wax candelles blessed upon *candlemas* day shal not be *delyvered* unto the people, & whether he *harde hym* so *commaund*⁷

Item that holy *water* sholde not be borne and cast in menes howses.

Item whether in som churches by *the commissaryes* *commaundement* al *the* images were pulled downe & hewed with axes

Item whether the *commisary* be most *conversant with* abjured *persons* & other suspecte of herecie, *aidynge mayntenynge* & supportynge the same.

Item whether *Johana* *Bochier* were *delyvered* by favor of the *commissary* or by *the* kynges pardon.

Item whether *Giles* were a lay man or a preist, & what *sedition* or *errour* he *preched*

Item whether upon our lady day *the* *assumption* was xii month he cam to Cantorbery in a courtieres cote and a berde, & ther logded tenne dayes, & Mr. hardes a justice of peace *complayned* of *hym* to *the* *commissary*, but *the* *commissary* dyd no thynge.

Item whether a *Taylour* in Cantorbery do reade & expownde *the* bible in his own howse, wherunto is open resorte suffered by *the* *commissary* of *the* *Commissaryes* knowlege.

Item whether the *master* of saynt Johns in Cantorbery at his deth refused to receyve & dispised *the* most blessed sacrament of thaltare, & yet by *the*

⁷ de "whether" à "commaund" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

sufferance of the saide *commissary* both was buryed like a true christen man, & also is of veray many prayed for a good & an holy man.

Item whether Mr. Blande *preched that* a in *communication with* Mr. Sponer Vicar of boughton denyed auricular *confession* to be requisite & necessary, & delyvered his opinion to Mr. Sponer in wrytynge. which *the commissary* herynge, desiered Mr. Sponer to let hym se *the* wrytynge, swerynge *that* he wolde not kepe it from hym. But whan he had *the* bil, he put it in his purse

Item whether *the commissary* resigned a benefice to *the* said Blande, byndyng *the* said Blande & his successores by his wrytynge made under my lorde of Cantorbery & *the* chapter seale, to pay unto hym & his assignes *the* gretter parte of *the* clere yerly value for many yeres.

.....

folio 008

Wher & whan he toke *the* his oth of *the* renunciation of the Busshope of Rome & of the kynges supremicie.

Item in what places & what tyme, & how often he hath p*re*ched agaynst the usurped power of the Busshope of Rome & of the kynges supremicie

Item wher & whan he toke hys oth for the kynges succession.

.....

folio 009

9 2

SERLES 2

The 26 of August last past in *the* chapter howse

Ther be *summe* symnes *that* can not be forgyven but by fastyng & prayer.

Good peple you have been deceyved *with* *prechers*, but if you have receyved any poyson & lerned any false doctrine & byleved by ignorance, you be not to blame, neither god is discontent *with* you.

In hel is burnyng of brymston, wilde fier, *gunpowder*, soden hete, soden colde. And we may be sure therof bicause *that* David Moses & *the* *prophetes*, which taught us those thynges, were in the paynes of hel, or in a kynde of hel which is limbo.

At Ashforth 12 Augusti: *Anno* 1543

AT LAYNAME

In the howse of Mary and or Martha he fownde a certen man veray sicke and sore diseased, whose name was Lazarus brother to thies ii virgyns. Magdalen was a faire fyngered gentle woman.

or religion n

Christ said to Martha. Thy busynes shal have an ende, but thy sisters busynes shal last & *never* have ende.

SANDWICH ALIAS GARDINER

IN *SERMON* IN *CHRISTES* *CHURCH* *THE* *IIIDE* *SONDAY* *AFTER* *XII* *DAY*.

seditious

The peple have not had hitherto *the* good wyne of goddes worde, but a day wolde com *that* they sholde have good wyne agayne, B But good peple be *content*, for *nondum* venit hora. the tyme is not yet come *that* you sholde have good wyne.

sclaunderous

Of late dayes you have had here so many *water*laggeres, which have turned *your* good wyne into *water*, *that* you cowde have no good doctrine taught ne preched⁸, unto you, but the phantasies of their own braynes.

⁸ "ne preched" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 010

Peple may knele bifore images *with* their bookes & beads kysse their feete, sence they*m*, & offre to they*m*, so *that* they directe al this honour to the sayntes in heavyn.

sedition
n As Christ was accused by ii or iii false knaves, so a man may be accused by ii or iii false knaves, & *the* juge as false a knave as *the* best, & so be condemned

THE NEXT SONDAY AFTER.

Images I dyd *prove* by Ezechiell, hieremy, saynt Paule & Origene, *that* an image was none idole.

n ~~I called theym water lagggers~~

sedition
n You ar greved *with* me bicause I called they*m* waterlagggers which have chaunged our good wyne into *water*. Truly I cowde invent no fytt*er* name for they*m*, but evyn as I said than, so I say agayne. I bishrewe their hartes for me. Thay ar come hither & have corrupte our good wyne. I wolde thay wolde get they*m* home agayne thither *from* whens they cam But they must be smoked & purged rownde about *with* fire, or elles we shal *never* be rid of they*m*.

sedition
n Som of you thought *that* som sholde have been hanged, but if you had *deserved* no more to be burned than thay have to be hanged, you sholde both do wel enough.

plura quere fo. sequente.

SHETHER.

23 APRILES IN THE CHAPTER HOWSE.

sclanderous
n Now a dayes good christians thay tech no thyng but carnal libertie. No man doth teach you the commaundmentes of god, no man doth *prech* unto you goddes lawes yea no man dare do it, or rather wil ~~do~~ it not.

15 MAII AT SAYNT STEVYNS.

sclanderous He made the people bileve *with* a grete multitude words *that* they had *prechers* here which had *preched* agaynst a vocal prayer, & had called vocal prayer no thyng but babelynge & lippe labour.

.....

folio 011

11 3

Upon this text, you must pray *without intermission*, he said Som felowes say *that* this is impossible, but I shal tel you good *christianes* how to *performe* this. It is a *common* sayinge in *the lawe*. That *that* a man doth by his *proctor*, he doth it by *hymselfe*. Wherefore whan thou art in *the felde* at thy labour or otherwise occupied, hire *the church* to pray for the (the church he called the preistes) & so shalt thou *continually* pray.

He counceled laborynge men to divide their labour into iii partes. To gyve one peny to *the poore*, an *other* to the preistes to pray for *theym*, & *the* iiide to kepe for *theymselves* & their howseholdes.

He did discourge men from prayinge in *the mother tonge*, sayinge. Som of you say *that* men can not pray in an unknown tonge, bicause thay understonde not what thay say. But I say *that* no man understondeth what he prayeth, as saynt Paule saith. Nescit homo quomodo orandum sit, sed spiritus hominis docet quomodo orandum sit. And therefore though you do not understande what you pray, yet pray so stil.

16 SEPTEMBRIS IN *THE* CHAPTER HOWSE.

Al the *constitutions* decrees & *ordinances* of *our* holy mother the church ar most godly, most holy, & therefore ar to *observed* of al her children christen peple *without* disputynge or reasonynge of any of *theym*.

God dyd ingrave the hole power & wisdom of the trinitie in lucifer.

SANDWICH ALIAS GARDINER

AT WYE IN LENT WAS XII MONTH IN *THE* FAIRE.

He playnly affirmed *the* state & *condition* of *the* sowles departed.

Upon palme sonday last past⁹ he dyd execute in the cathedral church of Canturbery & halowed *the* palme & songe hie masse *without* declaringe the ceremony

IN FESTO PASCHE

He said ther be som *that* be no preistes, *that* do take upon *theym* to minister *the* sacramentes.

2DO SEPTEMBRIS

Only love grafted Paule & Mary Magdanele in Christ. He moved *the* peple to take away ageyne their beades matens, evynsonge & vii psalmes¹⁰, which of late they had cast away by *theym* *that* preched agaynst al vocal prayer

.....

⁹ "last past" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁰ de "matens" à "psalmes" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 012

THE VICAR OF FFEVERSAM.

He dyd not declare to hys parishoneres opon candelmas day *the* true use of berynge candelles as *that* day, nether of palme sonday or goodfriday *the* true use of those dayes ceremonies in beringe of palmes & crepynge of the crosse, nether at any tyme he hath declared *the* true use of holy brede or holy water, as he is bownde to do by *the* kynges maiesties *proclamations*.

He *commanded the* wife of one Newman a Tarnner in his parish, *that* she sholde not lie *with* her husbände durynge the tyme of lent

He *commanded the* crysom cloth *with* a bel to be hanged out uppon *the* dedication day, which hertofore was hanged out to put *the* peple in remembrance of pardon *that* they sholde have *that* tyme

He moved in *confession* John Tacknal to use his *pater noster* in English no more, for he knewe not how soone *the* worlde wolde chaunge.

To like effecte he moved deacons wife & Lambes wife whan they were *confessed*

He was taken suspiciously *with* a woman by iiii men, so that he gave promised to iii of theym xx s to holde their peace.

He said *that* if the Kynge were examined he wolde *confesse that* he gave no leave to eate whytmeate in lent, but unto sicke *persons*.

THE PARSON OF WESTBERE

He hath not declared thuse of holy breade, holy water, halowed candelles, asshes, palmes, & crepinge the crosse.

He said *that there* were iii hevyns, one for veray poore men, *the* seconde for men of a meane state & *condition*, *the* iiide for grete men.

He is a commn dice player, & a commen hawnter & resorter to tavernes & ale howses.

SIR HUMFRAY COTTON CHANTRY PREIST AT
TENTERDE¹¹

He said *that there* be herecies in *the* bible. He said *that every* christen man beinge baptised & holpen by *the* grace of god, is in as ful state of fre wil, as Adam was bifore his fal. He hath a boke of *prophecies*.¹²

.....

¹¹ de "Sir" à "Tenterde" : barré par une grande croix.

¹² de "He" à "prophecies" : barré par une grande croix.

folio 013

134

Memorandum to examyn *the* Doctor of Chilham, Dundy *that* was an observant frear, Mr Sentliger, Mr Parkehurst, and other, Gardiner, A bricklayer called Burgrave, Browne of Chartam, of articles *conteyned* in a shete of paper. wrytten *with* myn own hande, begynninge The Doctor of Chilham.¹³

SANDWICH

BIFORE CANDELMAS WAS XII MONTH.

He made ii veray seditious *sermons* in *the* chapter howse, callynge the *prechers that* were lately com hither waterlagers. and that they had taken away gooddes wourde from them. and that they shuld never be ridde of them till they purged them *with* smoke and fire

Uppon Easter day last past he did agayne inveye agayn against preachers. beating unto the peoples heddes that somme had called our ladye a saffron bagge. and that the woulde our lady to have no honour. and that some did take upon them to *ministre* whiche were no preestis. and that some did utterly deny absolution and then he made suche exclamations / Crying out heretikes fagotts fire, as though

thies thinges had been *committed* here agayn in dede D. Thornden

The Second day of September last past he did agayn inveye against preachers that had as he saied preached against Vocall praier. by whos meanes the people had layde away their beades and Laten primars, but he counsailled them to take them ageyn.

MILLES

In a *sermon* made in *the* chapter howse bifore ester last past, dyd inveye agaynst *the prechers, that* they dyd *prech* that agaynst vocal prayer & fastynge.

THE COMMISSARY

Complaynt was made to *hym that* the holy sacrament of the aultare was not renewed in the church of Bucklande nere ffeversham by *the* space of ii yeres, but he passed *over* the cause *without* reformation.

SANDWICH, MILLES, SHETHER & SERLES

Nome of theym have *preched* agaynst the usurped power of the Busshope of Rome & sett out the kynges maiestie *supremicie* accordynge to the kynges maiesties letteres *injunctions* & *proclamations*.

¹³ de "Memorandum" à "Chilham" : barré par une grande croix.

folio 014

MR *PARKEHURST* *PREBENDARY*.

He hath not made yerly *the ten sermons* in *the contrey*, which he is bownde to do by *that* he is *prebendary*.

the busshope of Rome He hath not in his own *person preched* in his church at Ashforde agaynst *the* usurpation of the Busshope of Rome, & set out the kynges maiestie *supremicie* accordynge to his maiesties lettres, *injunctions*, & *proclamations*, nether hath he declared to his parish the difference bitwene ceremonies & workes *commaunded* by god, nether hath he shewed the right use of the said ceremonies & the *superstitions* used hertofore by *theym*, accordynge to the said letteres, *injunctions* and *proclamations*

proclamations He hath not declared in his parish *that* the evyns of such sayntes as be abrogated to be no fastynge dayes.

HENRY LAURENCE OF RAYNAME

ceremonies He *commaunded* the clerke to brynge no holy *water* to his howse, & sayd it was good to fray *the* spretes of the buttr

BARTILMEWE THE SURGEON

images He said to William Burges *general apparitor*. Thou art he *that* wolde have pulled downe our saynt George, but *your* master lyeth by *the* hele, & we have shewed the takynge downe *therof* to the kynges cowncel, & were byd set it up agayne.

BLANDE

THE IIII OF FFEbruary LAST AT BOUGHTON

Thomas Hawkins,
 Thomas Porrich.
 Raynolde Smith,
 Sir John Legate.
 & *the* vicar ~~there~~ of Boughton ¹⁴

15

ffastynge *profiteth* no thyng one tyme mor than other. He rayled of *the* light bifore *the* sacrament, and *the* cloth *that* lay bifore *the* aultar, of *the* ornamentes of *the* church.

¹⁴ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

¹⁵ *de "Thomas" à "Boughton" : dans la marge.*

he defaced a chaple at Ospringe, pulled downe *the* images, and solde al the stuff.

THOMAS GYMLOT ALIAS BARBOUR

The parish of Buckland *complayneth that* he beinge a lay man hath *the* vicarege ther gyven unto hym under *the* kynges brode seale, & he causeth not *the* cure to be *served* as of right apperteyneth, but they be fayne of their own charges to fynde a curate.

.....

folio 015

15 5

THE VICAR OF CHILLAM.

The fame is *that* he kepeth an other manes wife.

He hath not declared to his parish *that the* evyns of abrogate holydayes be no fastynge dayes, as *the* kynges *commaundment* is, neither he hath declared *the* good use of the ceremonies, beringe of candelles & palmes, crepinge of the crosse on good friday, gyvinge of Ashes on Ash wednesday, nether he hath declared *the* ceremony of holy brede & holy water, accordynge to *the* kynges graces *proclamation*.

MR PARKEHURST PREBENDARY.

Upon palme sonday was xii month he did execute in *the* cathedral church, & halowed *the* palmes, & songe hye masse, & did not declare the use of that ceremonie accordynge to the kynges graces *proclamation*

He hath ii benefices *with* cure Ashforth & limmynge, & hath no dispensation. The institutions wil declare this matter. He may dispende in benefices & *other spiritual promotions* C £ by yere & above, & yet he doth fynde no scoler. at the *universities* accordynge to the kynges maiestie *injunctions*.

SIR LAURENCE CURAT OF CHALOCKE

~~whan~~, He wil not christen childre untyl he have taken *the* mydwife aside, & ther doth make her to swere upon a boke to answer to certen questions, nether he nor the mydwife wil shewe the questions but to *the* ordinary.

THE VICAR OF TENTERDEN

He hath not put out of the mannel which he dayly useth the Busshope of Romes name, his usurped auto ritie & pardon expressed in the rubricke & last absolution of extreme unction.

THE PARSON OF RIPLE

He said openly in his parish. I am *commaunded* to shewe you *the pater noster* in English, you may do as you wil in lernynge of it, but it is agaynst myn opinion. ffor I licken *the pater noster* in English to the harde shel of a nutt, & *the pater noster* in laten to *the* swete kernel.

He dyd not declare the use of halowed palmes, asshes, candelles, holy brede & holy watter.

.....

folio 016

THE VIKER OF BETRISDEN

holy water

he dyd send a *letter* to a woman of his parish *that* sent to *hym* for counsel for a disease, that she sholde take holy water & say certen wordes *with* other sorcery.

~~JOHN THATCHER THE YOUNGER.~~

He said ~~*that the bible was made by the devil.*~~

THE VICAR OF SAYNT PAULES IN CANTURBERY

lent

He dyd dissuade one Cruse of his parish from *m* etynge of whitmete in lent last past, & rebuked *hym* therfore

ceremonies

He hath not declared *the* good use of the good ceremonies used of Ashwednesday, palme sonday, good friday, cand-mas day etc.

n

He said, this is now *the* iide tyme *that* Englande hath been out of the feith.

ESTWELL

Images

There is an ymage of our Lady at Eastwell yet standinge wherunto was contynuall oblacion in tymes past of monney whiche ymage had also a coote fixed *with* pence.

The ymage of saincte George in saincte Georges church in Caunterbury whiche was taken downe by the kinges *lettre* is nowe set up agayn unto the whiche ymage before that tyme was oblac/on made

WILLIAM QUYLTER OF STAPLE GENTILMAN

Injunctions n

Whatsoever was doon in the name of god was well doon. The same William being churchwarden and hed of the parrishe hath neclected the kinges maiesties Injunctions geven the xxviiiith of yere of his Reigne and is not yet fulfilled, wheras every parrishe is not yet fulfilled is commaunded to prepare a chest *with* ii lockes and ii keyes of the *commune* goodes of the churche for the same keping of a booke or Regestre of the names of all them that be married, christened and buried

THE PARSONNE OF MILTON BESIDES CAUNTERBURY

Images

He had in his churche of Milton an ymage of saint margaret to whiche was a *common* pilgremage, and caused it to be taken down And uppon saincte margaretis day last past Mr John Cros somtyme Cellerer of Christchurche cam to the same churche and did set up the same ymage

n

agayn *with* a garland of flowers on the hed of it and did strowe the churche
and said mas there.

.....

folio 017

17

The said John Parkehurste deposite that at London aboute witsontide laste he shewid a rowle of Articles unto Sir Thomas Moile, and Mr henley conceyvid againste the *parson* of witcheling and other, whiche afterwarde being declarid unto Sir John Bacar, and by hym advised to be delivered unto the *Commissoners* whan thei shoulde come into kente, was *nevertheles* delivered unto my lorde of Northfolke oute of hande Tharticles for the mooste parte were *matter commensid* before the last generall *pardon*

John Parkehurste
of Leneham in
kente

Item he saieth that aboute the assumption of *our* Ladie last paste, there mett his house to make merye, Mr Richard Parkehurste his uncle, Doctour Leffe, master of maidestone college Doctor Mugg, person of harisam, Mr Serls the vicar of Charing, Mr George Loys of wynchilsey and his brother the parson of Boughton malarde, John Pers of Charing and divers moo whose names he cannot remember, in whiche assemble was no thing entreatid than *concernyng* theis *matters* in kente, but of merth and good chere as he saieth

.....

folio 018

.....
folio 019

19

.....
folio 020

Memorandum that kinge henry beinge divers tymes by Busshop Gardiner enformed against Busshoppe Cranmer, and the saide Gardiner havinge his instrucⁱons of one Dr London a stoute and filthie *prebendary* of windesor, whoe theare convicted did weare a paper openlye and rodde throughe the towne with his face towards the horse taile, and also had informacⁱon of Mr Moyles, Mr Baker, & of sum others *promooted* by the said Cramner whose tales he uttred to the kinge, whoe *per*ceivinge the malice trusted the said Cramner with the examinacⁱon of thes matters *which* he did of divers persons as by this doth appeare

vide. pag. 418
.....

folio 021

21

ffirste what *communicacion* by wourde or wryting you have hadd *with* Mr Roper, Balthasar the Surgian, Heywood, Mr Moore, Jermen Gardiner, Mr Bekensale, or with either of theym and to what effecte suche *communicacion* was hath ben,

In primis Whither you came to Serls and saied unto hym theis wourdes or like in effecte. Take hede to thyself, or els thou arte like to be undon

Item Whither you did not procure of Anthony Hussey the copies of Sandewiches and Serles Articles and caused theym to be delivered unto the said Sandewich and Serls, before thei were callid to examinacⁱon, Or sent them or either of them worde, that thei ought to have the copie of thair articles¹⁶

Item Whither you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte. That tharticles of Serles and Shether, ar not sufficiently nor full provid, for the whiche thei were *commitid* and contynue in prison

Item What *communicacion*, conference and *lettres* you have had with doctour London, or any other in his name, as towching me, or the newe opinions and enormities in kente

Item Whither you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte That Doctour London was at the courte, for *promotion* at the kynges hande, and what knowledge you had therof and by whome¹⁷

Item Whither you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte That if *every* man were so handelid as Doctour London was handelid, there wolde be many *papors* worne¹⁸

and to what entent you spake those wourdes, and what you meant therbye

Item Whither you knowe or harde, that Doctour London that Doctour Barbour and Mr Talbote, whiche w [...] ¹⁹

of my lordes counsaile and chamber, can tell a shre [...] ²⁰

tale if thei were examined, ffor it was not for n [...] ²¹

nought²² that thei were put oute of service, and of whome the same.

.....

¹⁶ de "sent" à "articles" : *souligné*.

¹⁷ de "That" à "whome" : *souligné*.

¹⁸ de "That" à "worne" : *souligné*.

¹⁹ *illisible*

²⁰ *illisible*

²¹ *illisible*

²² "nought" : *insertion infralinéaire*.

folio 022

Item Whether you have saied or reported to any *person* or *persons* theis wourdes or like in effecte, My lordes *grace* said in his privie chamber, That he wolde defende Ridleis and Scories Articles if he hadd an indifferent judge But he wolde have his judge oute of Germanye.

Item Whither in your *communicacion* of my lordes grace, you saied theis wourdes, An solus ipse potest celum ruens sustinere, and what mouid you so to saie, and what you mente *thereby*

Item What *communicacion* conference and *Lettres* you have hadd at Poules in london or els where *with* the Chauncellor of london, doctour Cole or doctor Clement²³

and my lorde of wynchesters chaplen Mr Medowes, towching my lordes grace, Doctour London, theis newe opinions or enormities in kente.

Item What *communicacion* conference and *Lettres* you have had or sent, or receyuid frome or to Mr fforde clerke of the *privie* seale, and what theeffecte therof was

Item What *communicacion* conference and *Lettres* you have had *with* Mr Smyth of Canterburye towching theis saied matters in kente, syns the begynnyng of this *examinacion*

Item What *communicacion* conference and *lettres* you have had *with* Mr Talbot vicar of westwell *concernyng* theis matters in kente, and what *Lettres* you have sent to hym in that behalf, and what theeffecte of theym were

Item What *communicacion* conference and *Lettres* you have had *with* Mr Collens sometyme *Commissarie* here *concernyng* the *premisses*

Item What *communicacion* conference and *Lettres* you have had with Anthony Hussey, *concernyng* Doctour London or theis matters in kente,

.....

²³ *de "doctour" à "Clement" : insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 023

23

Item What *communicacion* conference and *Lettres* you have had with any person or *persons* as towching newe opinions theis enormities in kent, my lordes grace, his householde or of any other his servantes, or officers, or of any of the preachers, Or what *Lettres* you have writen or receyvid of any man *concernyng* the *premisses within* the dioces of kente or els where, and to what effecte

Item Whither you were at any tyme movid to be a doer or a witnes in the *premisses*, or in any of *them* and by whome, at what tyme, and in what matter and what as you thinke movid theym to make suche motion to you

Item whither you have harde saie, that you have ben suspecte both in the courte and in the Countrie to be one of the conspiracie againste my lorde and by whome

Item What *communicacion* you have had openlie of the *princes* of Germanye, and whither amonges other *you* had not this, That thei were robbers and thevis, saying, You may see nowe, wherunto the gspell is come, and what mouid you so to saie

Item Whither you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte The congregation of Hadley is a wurshipfull congregation, Yf one of theym were hanged against an other, it were not a halpeney matter, and what movid you so to saie

Item Whither you saied theis wourdes I *never* came to C but I had displeasur either of my lordes grace, or other, and what movid you so to saie.

.....

folio 024

Item What *communicacion* you have had at london or els where of Doctors Leghs being with me, and with whome you have so *communed*.

Item Whither you knowe, who wrote the bill of the clergie put up againste the Comissarie in executing ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction, and who was of counsaile and making therof

.....

folio 025

ffirste what *communication* by worde or wryting you haue hadd with Mr Roper, Balthasar the surgian, Heywood Mr Moore Jermeyn Gardyner, Mr Bekensall or *with* either of theym, and to what effecte suche *communication* hath

25

+n In primis what *communication* you hadd at your laste being here with Milles the Prebendarie

+n Item whither you saied to the said Milles amonges other *communication* theis wourdes or like in effecte folowing, here ar many *matters* complayned on, and thei arr greatlie delaied, and goeth not forwarde, that I am werie of altogether,

n Item who sholde be the cause of suche delaie, or that no moore good was doon, as ye thought

n Item What *communication* you hadd *with* killygrewe at Bekisbourne at your being there

Item What *communication* you had with the Chaunceller of Rochester

Item Whither in *communication with* hym, ye spake theis wourdes or like in effecte, I wolde all ambitious knaves were hanged I wolde all maynteynours of newe opinions were hanged I wolde all knaves that breketh Orders were hanged I wolde all knaves that be againste the common welth were hanged. What and of whome you mente by *every* one of theis kinde of knaves

Item whither you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte What shoulde we doo with my lordes grace, seing that Serls and Shether be in warde, for we haue nothing to do there, and what movid you so to saie

Item whither you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte Thynkes in lordes grace, that is a waie to a quietnes in kente to haue Doctor Legh there, and what movid you so to saie and what you mente therbye.

Item whither you haue saied to *divers persons* that you were suspecte in theis matters, and wherin and by whome y[ou] thought yourself suspecte

.....

folio 026

Item whither you saied that Doct^{or} Tail^{or} was a man of evill Iudgement, and noselid and brought vp in the same. What mouid you so to saie, wherin his Iudgement is evill, and by whome he was so noseled and brought vp

Item Whither you wrote a *lett*re unto Hungarforde of Sandewiche and what was the effecte of the same

Item what *communicacion* you had *with* sir Thomas Moile about the laste Sessions, and whither you gave to hym or sent to hym any wryting, and what was the effecte ther[of]

Item Whither you wolde haue hadd Serls and Shether or either of theym to come to you secretlye with thair Articles, and you wolde haue holpen them the beeste you colde, and to whome you saied theis wourdes or like in effecte Item what wrytinges you haue receyuid frome any man as towching theis matters in kente, and frome whome and what was theeffecte therof

Item what communication ye had at London of Doct^{or} Leghs being *with* me, and *with* whome you so *communed* Item who made the bill put vp in the clergis name againste the *commissarie* for exercising Iurisdiction ecclesiasticall and whose hande it ys,

Item what *communicacion* you haue had *concernyng* theis matters in kente *with* the Chaunceller of London, Doct^{or} Cole, and *with* Doct^{or} Cleme^{nt} the phisitian or other of theym

.....

folio 027

27

.....
folio 028

.....
folio 029

29 6

THE PARSON OF PLUCKLEY

Stevyn Giles said *that* he blessed *hymselfe* dayly and nightly sayinge In *nomine* patris et filii et spiriti *sancti*, And than he said in *the* honor of god and our lady & al the *company* of hevyn, & for al christen sowles *that* god wolde have prayed for, a *pater noster*, an Ave & a crede. To whom *the parson* of pluckley said, *that* if he knewe it of truth *that* the said Stevyn used the same forme of prayer, he wolde not *accompany* *hym*, nor ones drinke *with* *hym*

SIR HUMFRAY CHIRDEN PARSON OF SAINT ELPHYNS.

THE FIRST SONDAY IN LENT LAST PAST

If Judas had gone to god, & *confessed* his *fawte*, sayinge Peccavi, as he went unto *the* preistes, he had not been *damned*.

VINCENT INGEAM.

he *commawnded* in Ester monday *the* 33 yere of the kynges reigne *that* no man sholde reade nor heare *the* bible red opon payne of imprisonment, & cast ii in prison, for *the* one for spekyng agaynst *hym* therin, & the other for shewing *hym* the kynges *injunctions* *concernynge* the same wytnes *the* hole parish of saynt peteres

Injunctions

ex n

Images

he contended ag repugned agaynst *the* doinge of *the* Commissary, for takynge downe *the* image of saint John by *the* kynges commawndment. witnesses Mr John master Thomas pynnocke. Peter holam. Daniel Cranmer et al Christmas men.

SIR THOMAS CURAT OF SHOLDEN THOMAS SAWIER.

have set vp agayne iiii images which by *the* kynges commawndment were taken downe for abuses by pilgrimages and offerynges, *that* is to say, *the* image of s. Nicolas, s. Stevyn, s. laurence & our lady. wytnesses Thomas Southowsand. william kenerdale. & william Norres .

THOMAS BLEANE OF NORTH MONGEAM.

Whan *the* images ther sholde have been defaced for abuses *therof* he commanded *the* preist & church wardens to let *theym* alone & contynue a while, sayinge *that* such wayes sholde contynue but a while, & *that* they sholde see shortly. And an image *with* iii crownes standeth nere unto his own seate tyl this day. william Norres and william kenerdale.

.....

folio 030

EDWARDE DYNGLEDEN OF ROLVYNDEN.

he hath forsaken his own parish church at *the* tyme of Ester thies ii yeres together, & hath gone to walsyngam & wolde at no tyme shewe to *the* Vicar a lawful certificate *that* he had receyved *the* blessed sacrament at *the* tymes commonly accustomed as a christen man ought to do

pater noster in english

he obstinatly refuseth to lerne his pater noster, Ave, Crede and *the* x commaundmentes in English, accordyng to *the* kynges injunctions. The curate of Rolvenden, & he can declare other wytnes.

SIR EDWARDE SPONER VICAR OF BOUGHTON.

ceremonies

he hath not declared to his parishioneres *the* right use of ceremonies, neither shewed *the* difference bitwene theym & workes commaunded by god, as he is commaunded by *the* kynges proclamations

n

the busshope of Rome

he hath not preched agaynst *the* busshope of Rome his usurped power, & set furth *the* kynges supremicie, as he is bownde by *the* kynges injunctions & *other* his procedynges.

he hath not preched his quarter sermons, neither at Boughton, nor at his benefice in *the* marshe.

proclamations

he never declared *that* *the* evyns of such sayntes whose holy dayes be abrogated, be no fastyng dayes. Witnes Mr hawkyns with other of both his parishes.

ARCHDIACONUS CANTUARIENSIS

Images

The morowe after *the* Ascension was iii yeres he toke out of the church of saynt Andres in Canturbery iii lampes taperes bremyng bifore the sacrament, & a cote from a roode & dyd violently breake *the* armes and legges of *the* roode.

SIR WILLIAM KEMPE VICAR OF NORTHGATE

he hath not red the bible syns pentecost as he was commaunded by *the* ordinary

ceremonies

he doth not declare to his parishoners²⁴ the right vse of holy water, holy breade, beryng of candelles opon candlemas day, gyvynge of Ashes, berin[ge] of palmes, crepinge of *the* crosse. ffor lacke wherof the most part²⁵ many yn most part of the said parish be as ignorant in such thynges

²⁴ de "to" à "parishoners" : insertion supralinéaire.

²⁵ de "the" à "part" : insertion supralinéaire.

as *ever* they were & many of theym do abuse the same holy water, In so
much *that* agaynst tempestes of thonder & lightenyng many do runne

.....

folio 031

31 7

to the church for holy watter to cast about their howses to dryve away il spirites and devilles, notwithstandinge the kynges majesties proclamations to the contrary in the same.

Injunctions

he hath not red to theym the kynges injunctions as he ought to do, by reason wherof the parish be blynde & ignorant in theym. witnes the parish.

BARTILMEWE JOYE

confession

he confessed to his curate in general, sayinge, I am a synner. And whan the Vicar asked hym wherin he had synned, he answered that he had confessed hym selfe to the lorde alreedy & that he²⁶ wolde make none other confession at that tyme, & so departed. william kempe vicarius

JOHN TOFTES. CHRISTOFOR LEVENYSH, BARTYLMewe IOY

17 NOVEMBRER ANNO 30

images

Thay pulled downe al the pictures in the church of Northgate in Cantorbery, except only the roode, mary & John, the xii apostelles, the picture of our lady & saynt John Baptist

Item the iide of decembre anno 34. John Toftes dyd pul downe the picture of our lady, & had her & the tabernacle home to his howse, & ther dyd hew her al in peces.

Item 15 Iuly ulter preterito, John Toftes openly & with lowde voice red the bible in English in the church to his wife, Sterkeys wife, George Toftes wife, to the mydwife of the same parish, & to as many other as than were present.

JOHANNA MERYWEDER OF SAYNT MILDREDES PARISH.

superstition

ffor displeasure that she bare towardses a younge maide named²⁷ Elizabet Celsay & her mother, made a fire opon the donge of the said Elizabet and toke a ~~waxe~~ holy²⁸ candle, & dropped opon the said donge vii tymes. And she tolde unto her neighbures, that the said inchauntment wolde make the cule of the said mayde to divide into ii partes. presented by the olde scole master

n

she dyd ytt not but
sayd she wold do
ytt

RAUFE THE BEL RYNGER OF CHRISTES CHURCH

n

²⁶ " that he " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁷ de "a" à "named" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁸ "holy" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

Images

At the burial of Doctor Champion after the preist had sensed grave, & a boye was berynge away the censeses & the cooles, called agayne the boye, & toke the censeses & powred the hote coles opon hym in the grave, to the grete sclander of the said D. Champion, as though he had been an heretike worthy burnynge. wytnes al the quere that were present. he said the kynge was content that al images sholde be honored as they were wont to be. ffilpot

.....

folio 032

MR SHETHER

what tyme he made his recantation or declaration, he added thies wordes. Good christians I take god to recorde *that* I never *preched* any thyng to you in my life but the truth. Mr Nevil. Mr Scory. Mr Toftes, Peter kelsame, George Toftes.

He *preched that by the* lawe of god no man ought to excommunicate but only a preist.

COXSON PETICANON OF CHRISTES CHURCH

He made his testament by *the* advise of Mr *parkhurst*, Mr Sandwich and Mr Milles, and gafe and biquethed to every vicar of Christes church *xxd*, *that* had a payer of beades, & wolde say our lady psalter for his sowle, which is thought to be agaynst *the* kynges boke last set forth in *the* article of prayer for *the* sowles departed. And this was executed accordyng to the wil.

THE PARSON OF ALYNGTON

the busshope of Rome he never *preched* in his church of Alyngton nor Smeth agaynst *the* usurped power of *the* busshope of Rome, nor set forth *the* kynges *supremicie*, accordyng to *the* kynges *proclamations*, letteres and *injunctions*.

the pilgrimages he hath been a grete setter forth in his parish²⁹ of the mayde of kent, pilgrimages, fayned reliques, & *other* such *superstitions*, & yet never recanted & reprovved *the* same, accordyng to *the* kynges majesties said *injunctions*.

Injunctions he hath not declared to his *parishioneres* *that the* eves of such holy dayes as be abrogate, be no fastyng dayes, accordyng to the kynges *injunctions*.

ceremonies Upon the sondeyes³⁰ candlemas day, Ashe wednesday, palme sonday, and good friday he hath not declared *the* true use of the[se] ceremonies used those dayes, accordyng to the kynges *injunctions* *proclamations*. James Blechynden gent. william Benefelde gentylnen. Mr Everynge, John knygh James Toft *with* other.

²⁹ de "in" à "parish" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁰ "the sondeyes" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 033

33 8

ORPHEWE CURATE OF LYD.

he hath *preched* many tymes, & yet he never *preched* agaynst the usurped power of the Bushoppe of Rome, & set furth the kynges majesties *supremicie*, or at the lest *every quarter* of a yeare, accordynge to the kynges *proclamations* and letteres

pilgrimages

he hath been a grete *setter* forth of pilgrimages, fayned reliques, & other such *superstitions*, & yet never recanted *the* same accordynge to *the* kynges *injunctions*

he hath not declared in goinge of *procession* that better it were to omitt *the* letany, than the other suffrages folowinge, accordynge to *the* said *injunctions*.

ceremonies

Opon *the* sondayes, candlemas day, Ashwednesday, palme sonday & good friday, he hath not declared *the* true use of holy breade, holy water & other ceremonies used those dayes, accordynge to *the* said *proclamations*. Thomas Strogle. Eve Bat. Thomas Atye. Mr Barowe towne clerke. Mr Moore *with* other of lyd.

THE CURATE OF STODMERSH.

lent

he dyd dissuade men from etynge of whytmeate the last lent, & rebuked *theym that* dyd eate whyt meate. wytnes Godfray *with* other of *the* parish.

ceremonies

Opon candlemas day ash wensday palme sonday good friday³¹ he dyd not declare the true use of *the* ceremonies used those dayes, as he is bownde by *the* kynges *proclamations*.

n

About al halowe tyde was xii month he *preched* in saynt Dunstanes church beside Canturbery, *that* men sholde be love god & feare god, ~~must~~ but not to trust *hym* to moch. william laflynge, Michel wryght, william Reve, John Bodwarde, Christofoer henry, & other of *the* same parish

TURNOUR

holy water

In *the* tyme of his being at Chartam he dyd cast no holy water neither bifore *the* sacrament, not upon any aultar in *the* church, nor also bifore *the* crucifix in *the* rode loft, accordynge to *the* laudable ceremonies etc.

holy oyle

he christened iii children upon on day, & dyd not anoynt *theym* with holy oyle, neither upon *the* backe nor bely.

.....

³¹ de "ash" à "friday" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 034

he neither incensed *the* crucifixe in *the* roode loft, nor any aultare in *the* church, except *the* high aultare, nor distributed any holy candle amonge his *parochianes* as hath been accustomed. *William Saunder. John Brown Edmundede purdue, william Sacre. John Browne.*

SIR JAMES NEWNAME, & ONE LAURENCE BROTHER TO
MRS. MORES

Images

Thay toke downe an image of *our* lady, to *the* which was no offrynge (except candelles at *the* purification of women) nor noted to be done ther any miracles by *the* said image. *william Saunder. cum aliis qui supra.*

THE CURATE OF CHARTAM THAT NOW IS.

holy water

he casteth no holy water upon *the* crucifixe in *the* rode loft nor upon any aultar in *the* church, except *the* high aultar Saunder. *cum aliis qui supra*

SCORY.

ceremonies

he said *that* such *superstitions* were used in *the* church, as makyng of crosses upon palme sonday, settinge up of *theym* and blessing *theym* with *the* holy candle, ryngyng of belles in *the* thonder. ffor. thynke you said he *that the* devil wil be afrayed or fleaway crosse makyng, hurlyng of holy water, ryngyng of belles & such other ceremonies. whan he was not afrayed to take Christ *hymselfe* & cast *hym* on his backe, & set *hym* on a *pyrnacle*

Those thynges *that* be good of *theymselves* may not utterly be put away, although they be abused. ffor than the holy sacrament of the aultar sholde bet set a side, which is dayly bought & solde. *Richard parkhurst present*

Bradkirke preist
Mr. Shether.
John Marden
Robert Colman. ³²

witnesses

SERLES.

DOMINICA 8 POST TRINITER.

If the *precher* *prech* error. & erroneous doctrine, the simple ma[n] though he receyve it & bl bileve it, it doth not infecte nor corrupt *hym*. And this he repeted twice.

³² *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

He said also that moises sent letters from hell to teache the state therof,
and howe men should lyve, And an other Likewise oute of heaven

Item thei saye, seid he that only faith Justifieth, and that it makith no
matter howe we do lyve, Christe died for us, and by his blode hath
washed all our synnes away Therefore what nedeth us to faste or praye

.....

folio 035

35 9

SANDEWICHE.

DOMINICA IN 70 ANNO DOMINI 15420

Where as I good Christians have *ever* preachid unto you truly the wourde of god, as I reporte me to the conscience of you all, yet some that have evill eares did evill reportes of me, But if thair eares were cutof as malchus was and setup, where *every* man myght wonder at theym, I thinke therin a man shoulde not wyshe mucche againste charitie

DOMINICA. 4TA POST PASCHA. ANNO DOMINI 15430

Summe if thei see other given to goodnes to folowe the decrees of holie church, to knele before the Blessyd sacrament Thei will counsaile theym frome the same and say, deus in manufactis templis non habitat, Thei will have none of the holie doctours, Thei will not have S. Augustine S. Ambrose. S. Hierome, S Gregory. Basyll. Gregory Nazianzene etc.

Synce the tyme, that we have ben geven to newfangelles the spirite of newfangelles hath brought in the sprite of *error*, But what remedie than (said he) to obteyne the spirite of trueth againe? Of that (said he) I spake the laste tyme that I preachid, And shewid you that we muste returne, where we went oute, we muste returne to *our* dogge, to our conscience againe, and that will certifie us where ys the truethe.

DOMINICA 3A. ANNO DOMINI 1533.

Populus Judaicus pronus erat ad Idololatriam, unde a *Domino* inquit prohibiti sunt facere ymagines, at *nunc* cessante causa viz studio Idololatrie, cessat effectus.

.....

folio 036

SHETHER

That there was one strait waye to the truth in *which* waye all men have gone a long tyme, saving a fewe nowe of late not being content to folowe that trade, hath wandered in *divers* path waies to seke a nerer waye unto the truth, but thei arr like unto one, that being cleane loste, was fayne to aske, whiche waye he myght goo to thende of his jorneye And to suche it was answered, you be cleane oute of the waye, and there is none other meane for you, but even to turne backe agayne, and to begynne your jorney againe where you lefte, Nothing attall admonishing the people of the waye whiche men had loste by defending and reteynng the usurpacion of Rome, Nor of no mention that the kynges *Majestie* hath reformed the abuses of *supersticious* Religion, but even as one, that wold have all thinges honestly reformed to reverte againe into thair *supersticion* for the maynten^aunce of all blindenes and errour, comanded *every* man to turne backe, and to begynne where thei lefte. Dr. Nicolas Rydley. Dr. Lancelot Ridley. Mr. Drumme, Mr. Scory, Mr. Broke. Mr. Nevil, Toftes, Kesham.

BROWNE OF CHARTEHAM

He *promised* unto James Terrey a lease of his house for x yeres, and after Indentures made dischargid hym, for none *other* cause, but that the said Terrey founde fawte *with* the Indentures that the kynges title of *supremecie* was left oute, *Sir* Richarde Turner James Terrey and Badcocke.

Item at Candelmas was xii moneth. he for hym and his wife alone offered Candelles unto the Roode contrary unto the kynges *Injunctions*, witnes the hole parishe He will not pay his tythes as he hath used to do in tymes past Sir Richard Turner

Item he repyneth at the collection, for the aide againste the Turkes, witnes Mr. Evias and Mr. hedde,

.....

folio 037

37 10

THE VICAR OF CHILHAM NAMED DOCTOUR
WILLOUGHBYE

In primis why the said vicar of Chilham having speciall comandement by vertue of the kinges highnes *lettres* frome hull, doith yet kepe in his churche a certeyn Shryne gilted named saincte Austens shryne, *which* shrine was conveyed frome saincte Austens in Canterbury unto the parishe churche of Chilham at the suppression of the monesterye, of saincte Austens

Images Item a rode there *which* had shoes of sylver, being a monument of pilgrymage or offering standith yet still, being only spoiled of the monumente / Mr. *Commyssary* can tell of it

Images Item he said that ymages had powre of god to helpe sicke people vowing unto theym, the example *communication* then being of *our* ladie of Cuptustrete, betwene the said vicar and one Dawson of Charteham myller, being present Mr. petite the chauntry preste of Chiham, and the parishe preiste of ~~Chih~~ Chilham

Incontinecie *Memorandum* of his incontynencye to examen Stryngar and his wife and the curate of Molishe

Memorandum that Potters wife was banyshed oute of ffeversham for her suspecte lyving with Doctor Willoughby, and also was compellid to forsake Chilham for the same aboute ii or iii yeres paste, and yet she remayneth in the company of the said doctor

Wherefore he reported in Canterbury and Chilham aboute Whitesontide laste paste, that iii or IIII of³³ my lorde of Canterburys servantes wolde have bett hym, and howe thei knewe that thei were my lorde of Canterburys servantes. ffriderickes widowe of saynte Elphies, leonarde Stryngar. Item whither thei he did not ymagen that thei were his servauntes to bring hym and his *servauntes* into slander

.....

³³ "IIII of" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 038

BURGRAVE A BRYCKELEYER

n

Mr. Evias of Charteham;
Maistres dartenall;
mydeltons wife of Charteham

34

Memorandum to examen the the said brickeleyer of theis wourdes, That my Lorde of Canterburye preachid like a wurshipfull prelate that praied vii yeres before the bisshop of Rome fell, that the said bisshop myght be expelled this Realme. Item whither he said that xxii in canterburye wolde saye asmoch as he had said, Adding that it became my lorde of Canterbury to preache as Mr. hadley did and other moo of tholde fasshion

Memorandum to examyn *Sir* Antony Brownes Chaplaine what wordes he spake of me at wickam in *the* presence of one Gybbes of westbere. I Examyn first *the* said Gibbes, yong Toftes & Antony may of ffordich.

Memorandum to examyn kempe what treason he knoweth by Toftes Mr Evias and Mr hedde Starkey.

Item Mr. Crosse for keynge of advent fast.

Item to examyn *Sir* Thomas Bynge *parson* of Milton by whose meanes *the* image of s. margaret, takyn downe by *the* vertue of *the* kynges lettres sent from hull, was set up agayne & how many of Chartam were of cowncel *therof*

Memorandum to examyn the *complaint* of Bridge and Barton.

.....

³⁴ de "n" à "Charteham" : dans la marge.

folio 039

39 11

SERLES

In a Sermon made in the chapter house of Christchurch in August in Anno 1543 by hym he spake thus apon this text - Ex fructibz etc. some occupye this place of preaching. say no mattens. masse. nor evensong ones in a quarter. They be *never* seen confessed nor to occupye porteouse nor masse boke. Thies use no³⁵ vocall praier. beware of their doctrine. D. Thornden

In a Sermon made in the daye of Thassumption of *our* lady last past in his church of Leneham. he said that as the man in the moone is in the full at xiiii daies. Evenso mary was conceyved fully *with* christe whan she was xiiii yeres old

Item he saied That if one had loked in Marye whan she was full conceyved *with* Christ. shuld have *perceyved* hym in his mothers wombe *with* a bush of thornes on his backe, for he was crucified crowned and pricked *with* thorne, Item he saied That marye bare Christe poorely for she had no feare fyer. for. but begged a cole of one and. a sticke of another to warme her child.

Item he preached that mary nurrishid her sonne *with* mylke, but not *with* materiall mylke. but *with* mylke that cam from heaven. for no woman can nurrishe her child *with* materiall mylke. but she that is conceyved by knowledg of man

.....

³⁵ "no" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 040

Item he preached than and there. That all the hole faithe of the world, remayned in mary only for the space of iii daies and iii nyghtes

Item that faieth was dede in thappostelles, and in all the world. from the deathe of Christe till his resurrection. and remayned in Virgyn mary hole and only

Item he preached that the sorrowes that she had were greater and more paynefull than Christes But for deathe only

Item he preached this: Christe descended into hell and rose the thirde day. and ascended into heaven. and many moo. *with* hym. saying this: *Multa corpora ascenderunt cum Christo ut prohiberent testimonium.* Yea many bodies did ascende *with* Christ that they might beare witness of his Ascention

Sir Rauff post clerke. Robert Burgeis. John Colier. John ffurner, Jamys perry

Item the xii daye of August. Anno predictus in the parrishe church of Ashford he preached. That prayer was not acceptable to god. but in the church only and no where ellis. Alledging this text

Domus mea domus orationis vocabitur

Item he pre preched there and than, sayinge, in discouragynge of men from the redynge bible³⁶ you ffelowes of the new trickery that go up and downe with your testamentes in your handes, I pray you what profet take you by theym,³⁷

Item than and there he preached thus. As Adam was expulsed out of paradise for medlyng *with* a tree of knowedge. even so be wee: for medling *with* the scripture of Christ.

.....

³⁶ de "in" à "bible" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁷ de "Item" à "theym" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 041

41 12

Item he preached: that there was some that saied that parte of the Ave maria was made by a Strumpet

Item in a Sermon he preached that Christ in the gospell confounded mary magdalen with ii paraboles: lykening her to an ale stake and to a poore woman. Whome an Emperour had married and in his presence did lye with a leporouse lazar man.

He preached in kennyngten churche on goodfriday Anno 1542. That as a man was creeping the crosse uppon good friday. The ymage it self³⁸

losed it self of the cros. and met the man before he cam at the cros and kissed hym,

He preached at the buriall of Mr Boys that by the Receyving of the sacramentes and pen~~an~~unce all a mans deedly synnes were forgeven clerely, but the venyall synnes remayned, / And for them they that dyed shuld be punysshed, Except they wer relevid by masses and diriges after their deathe

he *pre*cheth no *ser*mon but one parte of it is an invective agaynst *the* other *pre*cheres of ~~the~~ Christes church.

.....

³⁸ "it self" : *souligné*.

folio 042

20 SEPTEMBRE: 1543,

SCORYE

He preached in a Sermon made at saint Elphies on thassention day Anno 1541. he saied That there is none in heaven but Christ only Bradkirke preist. Mr Shether. John marden Rob Colman. Thies iiii be witnes agaynst al *the* articles of Rydley & Scory in the first detection made to me ii yer^{es} past.

pray^{our} in english n He preached in August last in the chapter hous of Christchurche. That no man may praye in any wise in laten or other tounge Except he understand what he prayeth. Adding that *pr*/estes and clarkes³⁹

do offend taking any money or reward for saying dirige and masse, Doctor Thornden.

sclaunderous He saieth that som preachers brought in their *ser*mons gesta Romanorum, *pers*uading to the people that is was the gospell of the bible, D. Thornden.

He preached the iiiith son⁴⁰ daie in lent Anno 1541 in Christchurche in Caunterbury. That only faith justifieth, / and he that dothe deny that only faith dothe justifie / would denye if he durst be so s bold That Christ dothe justifie, Gardiner, hunt. Cokes of Christes church.

He preached in a Sermon made at Christchurche that the Supper of the lorde whiche is sacrificium et hostia. is not hostia pro peccates: but hostia laudis,

.....

³⁹ "clarkes" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

⁴⁰ "son" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 043

43 13

He preached at ffaversham in festo dedicationis ecclesie Anno. 1542. That the dedications of materiall churches was instituted for the bishoppes profites. and that he could not see by scripture that they might use any suche fasshons for that purpoas. for they use conjurations / and then they must conjure the devill out of the ground / or out of the lyme and stone / And if so then it wer aswell necessary for *every* mans house to be consecrate or dedicate

seditious

Item admitt (*quod* he) that the dedication of the same wer lafull. yet the bisshoppes shuld alwaies preache, for that is their office / and other men might and may consecrate them, aswel as they.

seditious

Item he saied This sumptuose adorning of churches is against thold fashion of the primatyve church / they had no suche coopes nor chalices nor other Jewelles / nor gildinges. nor payntinges of ymages as wee nowe have / and therefore if I wer curate I wold sell all suche thinges or laye them to pledge to help the poore /

John Seth. Rich dryland. laurence manby. John hampton. Nich Burdwach Joseph Berver~~s~~slay. T Transham. John pelayne. Clement Norton. Tho Deve. Tho Okinfelde. Raynolde Becke. William amoore. Ro. ffynes. Rich Sticknay.⁴¹

Item at Christmas last there was a generall procession. by the kinges majeste, Mr. Scory preached thies wourdes / Every Contrey hathe a custumme to chuse a patron / as England hath chosen saint George. Scotland saint Andrewe.⁴²

.....

⁴¹ de "John" à "Sticknay" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

⁴² de "Item" à "Andrewe" : *barré par une grande croix.*

folio 044

thincking rather by intercession of saintz. to obtayne the victory of their ennemyes / But good people (*quod* he) forasmuche as saintes be circumscrip, it is not possible / for that saint that is in the northe to heare the prayer that is made in the southe nor that saint that is in the southe / to heare the praier that is made in the northe⁴³

20 SEPTEMBRE ANNO 1543.

SHETHER

herecie n He preached in Sandwiche the xxiii day of June Anno 1542. That bap-
tyme taketh away but only originall synne,

Erreur He preached at Sandwiche the 269⁴⁴ of July Anno 34 *domino* nostro
Reges. That every man syns the passion of Christe: hathe asmuche
liberty and free will of as *ever* Adam had in paradise before his fall

Item the same tyme & place he *preched*, that *the* new *precheres* with
the libertie of the gospel hath caused our lyvyng to be worse than *the*
Turkes. *Item* he said *that* zachary & Elizabet his wife kept al *the* com-
maundmentes of god, & *that* it was a light thyng for *every* man to kepe
theym, if he wolde.⁴⁵

He preached the same day and place That Christ and bap-
tisme did noth-
ing elles but washe away *our* originall synne / and if that any man after
baptisme, did fall he must purchace remission of his synnes by penaunce
as mary magdalen did /

pilgrimages *Item* he *preched* there *that* a certen kynge was sicke of a leprocie, & had
a vision to go to Jordan to be baptized washed, & sholde be hole. And
as he was in his good intent goinge thider., he thought *that* he had as
good & swete water in his own cuntry as *that* was. And so returned
backe & washed hymselfe therin, but no thyng at al he therby mended.
And than he went to Jordan, & so was made hole. ⁴⁶

Erreur & seditious In a Sermon he compared mannes conscience to a dogge / and said, ~~that~~
~~if a mans conscience (which he called his dogge) did myslike the sermon,~~

Biware of thies false *precheres*, which *prech* to you new fangelles. wil
you knowe how to discern a true *precher* from a false. You have a dogge
which is *your* conscience. Whan so *ever* you shal com to any *sermon*,
aske *your* dogge what he saith unto it. If he say it be good, than folowe
it. But if *your* dogge barke agaynst it, & say *that* it is naught

.....

⁴³ de "thincking" à "northe" : barré par une grande croix.

⁴⁴ "9" : insertion dans le corps du texte.

⁴⁵ de "Item" à "wolde" : insertion dans le corps du texte.

⁴⁶ de "Item" à "hole" : insertion dans le corps du texte.

folio 045

45 14

than beware and follow it not / adding thies wourdes yf *you* will aske
your conscience what she thinketh of suche newe fangles as is brought
into the church of god / she will say that they be naught

He also preached that no men now a daies saieth That hollywater signi-
fieth of Christes bludde. O thies arre veray glorious wourdes but it is
not fitte good christians that suche newe fangles and phantasies of men
shuld be brought into the church of god

Item in al his *sermons* he *commonly* useth to make invecions agaynst the
other *precheres* of this cathedral church, makynge the peple bileve. *that*
the *precheres* of *the* church *prech* no thynge but a carnal libertie, new
fangle errores & hercies, agaynst *the* blessed sacrament of thaltare,
agaynst frewil, as auriculer *confession*, prayer, fastynge, & all good
workes. D. Thornden⁴⁷

22 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

BROKE

He preached on palme sonday was xii month that all maisters and mestres
were bounden to eate egges, butter and chese in lent / to geve ensample
to their houshold to do the same,

Item he saied that the Ceremonies of the church werr but beggerly
ceremonies / whiche terme he saied was the moost metest terme that he
could fynd or geve to it wytnes Gardner, milles, Bul. Thomas wod

.....

⁴⁷ de "Item" à "Thornden" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 046

24 SEPTEMBRE ANNO 1543.

THOMAS CARDEN

Thomas Carden vicar of lynne saied spake this in Selling church in lent was ii or iii yeres past

ffirst he saied that he supposed that Saint Katherine was rather a devill in hell, than a saint in heaven

He preached that the people say nought / and that this terme is nought to say. That they shuld receyve their maker at Easter: but they shuld say wee shall receyve *our* housell.

He hath preached in his awne church, the water of the font is no better than other water is, Testes Dominus Richardus Browne vicarius de Sellynges,

TESTES PRIMMI ARTICULI.

Sir Robert Browne vicar of Sellinges

Richard Poole

Thomas Dilnot ⁴⁸

de Cellinges

.....

⁴⁸ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 047

47 15

22 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

MR. RIDLEY PREBENDARY

He preached at saint Stevens in the Rogation weeke Anno Regis 32, and saied that Auriculier confession was but a mere positive lawe and ordeyned as a godly meane for the synner to com to the preest for counsaill. but he could not fynd it in scriptur, witnes *parkehurst*, hunt, the vicar of s. Paules.

ceremonies

Item he preached in thesaid Rogation weeke and said that there was no metter terme to be geven unto the Ceremonies of the church, than to call them begerly Ceremoines, wytnes *parkehurst*, hunt, Gardiner

Item That Te deum hathe been songen commonly in englishe at herne where the said Mr. doctour Ridley is vicar witnes ~~*parkehurst*, hunt~~, Mr Seth, william See. Stevyn Sayer. with other of the parish.

24 SEPTEMBRE 1543

JOAN FRENCH

n

Joane ffrenche denied the sacrament of thaulter saying that it was none other. But a figure or memory of Christes passion. and hath also spoken against ceremonies of the church Mr *parkehurst*

herecie

HENRY TILLET

He is suspected to be of evill opinions and hathe spoken against the ceremonies of the church

Item he hath red the bible contrary to the kinges ordenances and Injunctions

.....

folio 048

NICOLAS HUGET

Nicolas Huget Richard pemyll Geoffry Bayle and Robert Tofte been vehemently suspected of evill opinions

26 SEPTEMBRIS ANNO 1543

DRUMME

prayour in english He preached in a Sermon made in Christchurch this. We may not pray
n in an unknowen tounge, for if wee doo. wee doo but mocke *with* god,
and of god wee be mocked / As if a man do com to a lorde and bable to
hym wourdes he knoweth not

The lorde will but mocke hym, / and acumpt hym for a foole, So thy
+ prayer man not understand is but babling, / and for that before god

thou art but a fole / Mr Parkhurst. Mur hunt. Mr milles.

Item *your* psalmody and song in the churche is so taken *with* god, /
if that *yoW* which do occupie *your* selfe therin do not understand it, /
And than that so bablish doest breake the *commaundment* of god. for
it is written non accipiens nomen dei in vanum and *you* do call on god
vaynely whan you do call apon hym in a tounge that *you* understand
not. wherefore to suche as know not the laten it must be nedefull to pray
in the l mother tounge

n Mr. parkhurst. Mr. hunt. Mr milles.

.....

folio 049

49 16

Item that the materiall church is a thinge made and ordeyned to content thaffection of man, and is not the thinge that pleaseth god / nor that gods requirith / But is a thinge that god dothe tolerat for the weakenes of man. ffor as the father contentith the child *with* an aple, or a hobby horse not because thies thinges doo delite the father. but because the child is ruled by affections, is more desierous of thies thinges than the father is reioysed in the dede. Soo almighty god condescending to the infirmity of man and his weakenes, (dothe tolerate materiall churches gorgeously buylt and richely decked, not because he requirith or is pleased *with* suche thinges

Mr. Parkhurst, Mr. Gardiner. Mr. milles.

He preached in Christchurche on whitsondaye last past that ymages wer veray daungerously *per*mitted in the church. alledging this text Deutronomi 4. ne errore decepti adoremus et colamus etc.⁴⁹

Item that they whiche went about to take away the reading of the bible, did even so goo about to plucke Christes wourde and the holly gost p from the people /⁵⁰

.....

⁴⁹ de "He" à "etc" : barré par une grande croix.

⁵⁰ de "Item" à "people" : barré par une grande croix.

folio 050

Item the same day and sermon he saied that the holly gooste was neither in this place nor that as Christ was never in Italy: nor never spake of Italy. but if thou wilt have the holly goost (saied he) seeke hym in his wourde and in thy hart,⁵¹

26 SEPTEMBRE 1543,

LANCASTER

holy water

Lancaster *parsonne* of pluckley useth neither in the churche porche any hally water according to the laudable custume of the churche,

holy bread

Item a great part of his *parish* usith not to receyve hally breade, Item going on procession he useth not to rehearse sancta maria or any other Saintz names,

Steven Giles of Charing saying in the presence of of the *parsonne* of pluckey henry Giles and other. That he blissed hym self daily and nightly Saying in *nomine patri &c* And that he saied in thonour of god and *our* lady. and all the company of heaven and for all *christen* soules that god would have prayed for a *pater noster*, an Ave and a Crede. The *parson* of pluckley said That if he knew it of truthe. that thesaid Steven used thesame fourme of prayer, he wold not accompany hym, nor ones Drunk *with* hym. This Steven Giles hathe knowledged this to be true before Sir Thomas moyle /

.....

⁵¹ *de "Item" à "hart" : barré par une grande croix.*

folio 051

51 17

THE CURATE OF MUCHE MONGEHAM

24 SEPTEMBRIS ANNO 1543

The curate of muche mongeham goyng on *pro*cession refuseth and will in no wise syng nor say the lateny in suche maner as all other curates doo

ROBERT NEWINGTON

24 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

Robert Newyngton	Robert Newyngton of Edgerton resisteth to come to comme to the Sepulcher at the tyme of Easter <i>withoute</i> their were brede and drinke their, he hath rebuked other that have don it
Injunctions	He hath refused and resisted against making of lightes aboute the rode lofte
ceremonies	He saith that it ys Idolatry to the Sepulture he refuseth to goo a procesion. Gilbert Bachelier.

THOMAS MAKEBLYTHE OF CANTERBURY BARBOUR

26 SEPTEMBRIS ANNO 1543

Thomas makeblythe	Thomas makeblith Barbour of Canterbury did not bere palme on palme sondaye last past, but rede the bible in procession tyme
ceremonies	On easter daye last past he went into a corner at the resurrection tyme, and went not a <i>pro</i> cession as other did

TESTES

James Rolf
Jo Thatcher senio*ur*
Jo maske
Thomas Brameston

Mr. Isaac n	Mr. Isaac toke a preiste named Sir Thomas, and put into a seculer mannys apparell, made hym a horsekeeper
-------------	---

TESTES

william kempe
Nicolas Raynoldes.
Thomas Calcot &
the vicar of Northgate
Nicolas Raynolde
Thomas Calcot and other of *the*
other parish of Northgate.

.....

folio 052

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

MARGET TOFTES THE YONGAR

The 25 daye of July last past in northegat parishe she said that the ymages in the churche we devilles and Idolles, and wished that the churche and thei were on a fyer. henry hayhowe. John Boyden

haly water

She said and reported that her dowghter did pysse as good holywater as the priest coulde make any

3

Item she warned the parishe clerke *servante*, that he should bring no haliwater to her house. Maude Raynolde & *the* parish clerke *servant*.

4

Item she said that the water in her well was good as the halywater

Item she said that it cannot be redde in scripture *that our* ladie shoulde be in heaven ~~Robert~~ Mr. Starkey. Elizabeth Mantle.

ceremonies

She did not crepe the crosse on good frydaye nor on Easter daye theis iii yeres now paste nor none of her house

Error

Item she said openly in the churche on goodfrydaye last paste that it was abhominable ydolatrie to see it

MARGARET TOFTES SENIOUR

Error

She did not crepe the crosse the iii yeres past, nor none of her householde She said that it was abhominable Idolatrie to see it and she wolde crepe to the Lorde in her harte, and that was the right creping

ceremonies

TESTES HE

Henry hayghehowe

Jo. Boydon

Maude Raynolde

The parishe clerke *servante*

.....

folio 053

53 18

MISTRES. STARKEY

She spake that it was Iod Idolatrye to crepe to the Crosse. She being examyned denyed *the* same

MARGET TOFTES THELDER

Marget Toftes thelder among other wourdes said whan my lorde of Canterbury's grace com^myth down to Canterbury, we truste to have adaye againste you, and *divers* other threpenyng wourdes She said that she wolde speake to Mr. Comissarye to Comande all the curates in Canterbury to reade the Bible as thei have of late don, Bradkirke saying, he shall then do contrary to the kynges ordynances acte and Injunctions, She said againe yt ys the more petie, that goddes wourde shall so litle be sett by that it may not be redde openly

TESTES

Thomas Bredekyrke
Roger mantell
Jo. Boydon

THO. HASYLDEN TLINESTEDE

He spake contemptuously againste the kynges Injunctions saying a farte for theym

He asked why he shoulde do more reverence to the Crucifix than to the galouse

he said that he knewe his wourdes shoulde be disclosid and he wolde come to his answer

Item he said that and he coulde lyve *without* synne, he were as good as god

he was com^m⁵² maunded by Sir Thomas moyle to set up images which he had taken downe & to garnish theym. he hath set theym up, but not garnished theym⁵³

BETT

Hamonde Bett said That when soever he died, that he wolde neither have ryngyng nor syngyng, ne any maner of Almes dede to be don for his sowle And careth not / though he were buried in a diche or els where /

.....

⁵² de "he" à "com" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

⁵³ de "he" à "theym" : *insertion dans le corps du texte*.

folio 054

Item he reportid repentid hymself that *ever* he did somoche almes and good deades for his fathers soule and caused to be don

TESTES

Thomas Gybbes
william a mounte
Nicolas Soole
Richard Aforde
John Raynolde
Alexander langeley ⁵⁴

BETT

walter page Arnolde Drumky
peter Julpet Tho. philpot
hamod Bromele

22 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

HUMFRAY COTTON PREISTE;

He said that there be heresies in the Bible

herecie

Item he said that *every* christen man being regenerat by the sacrament of Baptisme and holpen by the grace of god ys in as full state of free will, as Adam was before his fall

Errour

Injunctions

Item upon good friday last past *the* collett for *the* Bisshope of Rome was remaynge in his masse booke, *with* this worde papa. Item he hath a boke of prophecyes

26 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

THE PARSON OF WITCHELYNG

Thomas Cawby *parson* of wicheling said openly in a generall kepte at Tonge for the deanery of Sytyngborne at dyner, That he said no matens theis iiii or v yeres, *which* wourdes ar offensive to many *persons* both *spirituall* and temporall

TESTES

the *parson* of Tunstall
the *parson* of Muston

23 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

JOHN RICHE;

fastynge dayes

He denyeth that god did *never* make fasting daies Item that the Imberying daies were made by the Intercess[ion] of one Emme the bisshop of Romes Concubyne and *therfor* he will not fast theym nor none other / Wytnes henry Austen. T. Johnson.

.....

⁵⁴ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 055

55 19

JOHN CASTELEN

John Castelen for sale of ymages not abused as *our* Ladie S. Anne,

WYBOURNE

George wyborne did hedde and quarter S Stephen and also burned hym

Testes

The curate and suche other as he can name

CHAPMAN OF APPULDORE

John Chapman of Appuldore said that henry geldyng and other honest men ther caused hym to *committe* Idolatry because he did crepe the crosse, more for company than for devocion

He repugneth againste the lightes of the crosse beame

TESTES QUI SUPRA UNACUM

henry Goldyng

John Castelyn

John Cresham

Tho. Standen

Edward browghton

22 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

SWAN VICAR OF SHELDEWYCHE

He preachid to his parissioners aboute xii moneths past, Christe did not dye, neither for you nor for me nor your ffathers / nor my ffathers but for the ffathers of tholde Lawe, And lefte us, to be saved for by *our* workes /

JOHN THATCHER YONGER

John Thatcher on Candelmas even was xii moneth tolde unto one Starkey a barbour of Canterbury, that the bible was made by the devill

he said *that* my lorde of Cantorbery was a mayntener of heretikes. ffysh of Canturbery.

22 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

NORTON VICAR OF FFEVERSHAM

In lent laste he dissuaded his parissioners from eatyng of white meate and rebuked them that did eat contrary to the kinges licence

.....

folio 056

Injunctions

Item he hath taken away oute of the churche the bible contrary to the kynges Injunctions and *proclamations*

holy water

Item he badde one yong wiffe to take holy water and other sorcery for the pyles

22 SEPTEMBRIS

MR. DRUMME

Images

Mr. Drumme preacher of Canterbury, preachid on Witesonday last, that ymages were dangerously *permitted* in the churche allegyng the texte deuteronomi quarto, Ne errore decepti adoremus et colamus ea, william hunt, Edmunde Shether, Siriaac petite be witnes

Also that thei whiche went about to take awaye the reading of the bible, did even go about to plucke Christes wourde and the holy goste frome the people as the bisshop of Rome hath don in tyme past, which by restraynyng the people frome reading the bible toke firste an occasion by that meane of his usurped powre Witnes Siriaac petite. Edmonde Shether

Also the same daye he said that the holie goste was neither in this place nor that as Christ was *never* in Italy, nor *never* spake of Italy / But if thou wilte have the holie goste, said he, seke hym in his worde and in thy harte, Witnes Cyriaac petite, William hunt Edmonde Shether

MR. SCORYE

seditious

About Christmas last whan there was generall *procession* commanded by the kinges *majestie* Mr Scorye preacher of Christes in Canterbury said theis wordes / *every* country hath a custume to chouse a pryvate patron as England hath chosen S. George, Scotelande S Andrewe, thinkyng the rather by the Intercession of Saintes, to obteyne the victory of thair enemyes, but

.....

folio 057

57 20

good people forasmoche as saintes be circumscrip̄te, it ys not possible for that sainte that is in the north to here *the* prayer that is made in the southe, nor the sainte that is in the south to here the prayer that ys made in the northe witnes william hunte, william gardener, Jo mylles Robert Serles, Jo ffallowfelde

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

STRAWGHWYN

He said in the wedensdaye of the Rogacion weke laste paste at davyngton, you be not bounde (*quod* he) to beleve any thing *which* is not written or *conteyned* in the holie scripture, Nor ought to beleve, any other thing, than godes wourde founde in holie scripture

prayinge to sayntes In the same sermon he said as towching praying to saintes I deny it quyete *quod* he knacking therat his fyngers

Item he said that saintes can neither helpe us / nor here us / nor do nothing for us

He said that the holie water is no better than other water / John Seth. Richard Dryland. laurence manby.

John hampton *Nicholas* Burdwash. Joseph Beverslay. Thomas Transam. John pelleyne. Clement Norton. Thomas Deve. Thomas Okinfeld. Raynold Becke. william Amooore. Robert ffynes. Richard Stickney

THE VII DAYE OF NOVEMBRE ANNO 1541

GEORGE OF CANTERBURY

Commissary I John tofere *parson* of S Georges in Canterbury did write unto my Curate John Paris and the churche wardens Mr. Rand and Mr. Bartilmewe to take down the ymage of S George at the *commandment* of Mr. Comissarye being then in london, yf it be not don before my *commyng* home I will see it down myself according to my masters *lettre* / I and the cherche wardens did take it down the ymage. The fryday after Mr. Comissary sent for the forsaid Jo paris curate and the churche wardens aforsaid and asked, whither ye have pulled down the ymage of s. george or no: thei made answer and said yea, have ye cut it in *peces*? thei said no : than said the Comissarye. It is not only the kynges

.....

folio 058

majesties pleasur to have suche Images abused to be pulled down but also to be disfigured and nothing of suche ymages to remayne *with* the tabernacle / Mr. Rande made this answer and said, he thought it not the kynges gracious *pleasur* where no comyn offering was to pull down suche pictures being patron of yngland, and the church dedicate in the same name of the holie sainte, Why not said the Comissarye as well as the crucifix we have no patron but only Christe: Than answered Mr. Rand, yf you pull down the crucifix, than pull down all, ffor the more suertie, he *commandid* this to be don and his somner Jo Brigges to see it down, Other cause had thei none, but by cause he was borne in *procession* on S. Georgis daye in the honour of god and the king *with* Mr. Maier, the Aldermen, their wiffes *with* all the *commens* of the same going in *procession*, Witnes of this John Toffer *parson*, Jo paris curate. *christofer* Ovyngton / Gregory Rand / bartilmew peters Robert Lawrence, Edwarde Cotles *with* moo /

26 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

JO STARKEY

Ceremony

John Starkey said that the Rode light shold not be lighted, but when it pleasid hym, And although the king had suffered light before the Rode, yet he gave no *commandment* to light theym

Starkey spake other *divers* wourd^{es} specified in the detection of Northgate

TESTES

William kempe vicar
 Thomas Bradkerke
 Roger mantell
 John Boydon

.....

folio 059

59 21

THOMAS DALLE

Thomas Dalle cam to to the church of S Andrewe in Canterbury Anno xxxiiid *domino nostro* Regis apon Easter daye to receyve the blessid sacrament, and whan he had receyvid, the same tyme Tho. wayneflette church warden came *with* the chalice to give hym wyne the chalice was not covered with a cloth but bare, Take the chalice *with* the towell in *your* hande as *other* folkes doo *quod* Wayneffet, Dale said that almyghtie god did make he hande aswell as he did the prestes, and so willingly and presumptuously did take the chalice in his bare hande, comparing that the prestes hande is no better than his

WALMAIR

The Parishe is destitute of a *perpetuall* vicar thindument of the vicarege is not *sufficien*t for a prestes lyving

The preiste and clerke have taken down ymages not abused and brent theym

TESTES

John Gallow
 Thomas Gallow
 William Sharpe
 John Turrey

26 SEPTEMBR 1543

Willi^am kempe vicar of northgate in Canterbury ys denuⁿced, that he doith not declare the ceremonies and significacⁱon of theym Item that he hath not redde the bible

Item he hath not redde the kinges Injun^ctions as he ought to do

.....

folio 060

VICAR OF STTALLEFELD

The vicar of Stallefeld said at Leneham the tewysdaye before Lammas daye last past that it was no *error* to preache the bisshop of Rome Supremehed of the churche untill the king had enacted the contrary

TESTES

- William Lancaster
- John Abbot preistes
- Stephen ffreer
- Thomas Iden bowcher

23 SEPTEMBRIS

JO PARKEHURSTE

John Parkehurste of Leneham said the tewisdaye before Lammas last past, That the doctrine that was tawght xx or xxx yeres ago was as good as the doctrine whiche is set furthe now adaie

Testes *supra nominati*

BATTERSTHE; SALTER; CHYRDEN, HARDES; NEVENSON; WRYTE

Mr. Batterste of Canterbury and Mr. Salter one of the kinges beademen *procured* men to subscribe unto a bill whiche thei had devised for the declaracion of Sir humfray Cherdian *parson* of S. Alpheges, while he was in *examinacion* before my lordes grace of *Canterbury* at Lambeth as Jo uggden, Rauf Albright, Robert abselon and *John* barton cam witnes, And the said Mr. batterst said unto Jo uggden, that Mr Gardener and Mr. Shether should quale for trublyng of the said Sir humfray where as in dede the named Mr. Gardener and Shether disclosid nothing but as thei were required by my lordes graces *lettres* to signifie unto his grace what they

.....

folio 061

61 22

thought wourthy of reformacion other in hym or in any other, by reason of whiche facte and wourdes of the said Mr. Batterste, it is thought that other do feare the rather to shewe thair myndes to speake in like causes and specially now at this tyme

As one ffather hardes the kinges beademan ending his praier said Jesus Christe very god and man: one tolde hym, that Christ was nat man, and in farther reasonyng said that Christ appering after his resurrection was but a spirite, This tale the said father herdesh hath shewid secretly to Mr. Shether And it is to be feared (if it be true) that the *parson which* rehersed it ones hath rehersed it oftener /

MR. COMMISSER

Mr. Comissary doctour Nevenson rebuked on Lent was xii moneth Sir John write preist dwelling in S. Alpheges because he wolde not absolve Barthelmew Joy *without* any confession made of ony cryme or fawte as the said Sir write can testifie

GEORGE HARDES

James Hardes *examined* saith, that george Hardes about vii monethes past in the quire of *Christe* churche at *the* elevacion of the chalice said to this Inquisite prayng thus Almyghtie god my blessid saviour both god and man *preserve* me this day and *ever* frome my mortall enemy the devill At whiche prayer george Herdes standing by said to this deponent, what Cosen, why pray you so far, He is god and no man, why *quod* he, what make *you* of *Christe*, did he not rise both god and man, No *quod* george, He rose god, but not man, for he rose but in spirite wherunto I answered I beleve that he rose both god and man, nullo alio *presente*

.....

folio 062

RAYNOLD BUCKEMER

He said that the sacrament of the Alter was bred as other brede was /
And that the knave preistes did receyve hym before none, and did pisse
and shite hym at hooreys arseis at after no none,

John Maie
John Todde
John Stokewell
Henry Cloke ⁵⁵

Testes

21 SEPTEMBRIS

JOHNE BENSON

Off allhaloud aye parishe in Canterbury spake in contempte of the sacrament
of Extreme unction thus, If I should chaunce to be sicke and die I had as
leve to smethe my cote *quod* he therwiche as his bodie, ffor I can sweate
faste enowgh

JOYS BENSON

Johne Benson and Joyse his wife talking of *our* Ladie said that she vz,
mary should have born *Christe*, askyng her no leave

TESTES

William parker smythe
Thomas wood
Myllys *servante* to Mr. John Culpeper

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

RICHARD TURNER

He said on passion Sondaye laste paste that Almyghtie god was the soule
preiste and song the last masse of requiem, And other masses *profyteth*
not theym that be departed

.....

⁵⁵ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 063

63 23

21 SEPTEMBRIS

HUGH COOPER OF TENTERDEN

He saied the xviii day of februarye last past. That allmighty god was neither pleased ⁵⁶ with fasting nor distcontent *with* eating

Error

The iiiith day of marche last past he preached this Neither almes deades fasting, neither prayer dothe help the soule of man. but faith allonly

Error

The same daye he saied thies wourdes: He that dothe trust to have any help, by the praiers of any p creature or *personne*, dothe *committ* Idolatry that *ever* god made dothe comyt Idolatrye / and dothe make hym an Idoll. whiche is contrary to the *commaundement* of god,

seditious

Sir humfray Cotton;
Richard Alcocke;
 John parker;
 william hegges;
 Ro. ffoch;
John Bayly;
 walter Coiff;
 George Sorel;
 peter Short ⁵⁷

58

He inverted thordre of the confiteor (omytting the name of mary and all saintz. Saying Confiteor deo et vobis & precor vos. orare *pro* me *christi*,

He preached the xxviii day of Aprill last past and saied. That god dothe not regarde the prayers but the *personnes*,

fastynge

The vi day of may he said. Opon saturday you shal have whitson evyn, you nede not to fast except you wil. ⁵⁹

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

ARCHEBOLDE OF FAVERSHAM

Confession

I will *quod* he come to my goostely father and shewed to hym I have synned in the vii dedely synnes / and have broken the x *commaundementes* and myspent my v wittes / and will desire hym of his goostly counseill.

.....

⁵⁶ "pleased" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

⁵⁷ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁵⁸ de "Sir" à "Short" : *dans la marge*.

⁵⁹ de "The" à "wil" : *insertion dans le corps du texte*.

folio 064

Sir Symon Oxley preest saied to hym. Yf I were your goostely father I wold neither absolve you / nor geve you pen^aunce /

Archebold aunswered: haste thou auctority to absolve me or geve my me pen^aunce, nay thou maiste kepe sheepe

Christ saied mas apou the mount of Calvary and that is sufficient for my soule *Sir Richard* Stickney. Edwarde lull of Davyngton & other.

23 SEPTEMBR

IS HEDCRONE, THOMAS BAKER; JOHN TONGE; NICOLAS TERY

Thomas baker
john Tonge
Nicolas Tery ⁶⁰

be sediciouse and *perverse* *personnes* whiche refuse to use suche laudable ceremonies of this

Realme as taking of hally bread / and hally water bearing of Candelles on palme sonday / and creaping to the crosse. which also do comonly use to sitt in the churche or ellis to be in the ale hous in the tyme of procession

JOHN FFISHCOCKE

Johne ffishecocke the yonger will never receyve the pax but is redy to strike the children that bring it he was not this yere confessed after the *common* sort of the churche but *after* this sorte: first *without* benedicte he saied. I knowledge to god that I am a grevouse synner / and noon so grevouse as I ffor I am not able to kepe the *commaundementes* for who so offendeth in one offendeth in all And therefore I crye god mercy :

.....

⁶⁰ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 065

65 24

24 SEPTEMBR 1543

ANTONY AGER; SIMON CASTLYN

Anthony Ager shomaker and Symon Castelyn of *Canterbury* said. That god is in no place made by mannes handes

Symond Castlyn saied That. the booke named the kinges booke was made at a Spittill house in london /

26 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

THE VICAR OF NEWINGTON

Robert howe vicar of newington *iuxta* Sittingbourn hathe pulled owne many ymages in his h church as the ymage of *our* lady of Pitie patrones of the church. The Trinitie. S. Steven. Item of *our* lady of Christ and of saint Thomas thapostel the whiche ii he sent to london and wer set up ther

Item he scraped of the gilding of divers other ymages

Test.

Thomas Smyth and the churchwardeynes

26 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

Sundry ymages as of S. George and other

taken downe by the vicar of *our* ladye in Sandwiche to the value of xxx £,

Item a parrish church in Sandwiche called S. James *prostrated* by Richard Butler and the vicar of our lady church.

testes

Thomas wyngfild vyncent Kingham John maistre Thomas hungerford. Thomas patche

.....

folio 066

ARTICULI IN QUILZ SENTIO MRM CHROSEAM NEVENSON
MERET REFORMANDUM

Ab *excommunicatione* absoluende miſtem usurpat qu non heater potes-
tates clavem

2 Devotum inter Christianos eitum nititur abrogare quo vult populum ad-
moneri / ne quam bembam heanter in donulz sius aspergant

3 Precepit quoq ne quis morientem, certo benedicto (ut appellitant) con-
signent

4 Ignorante siiam intulit, nulla suspen ne ⁶¹ preina

5 Complures in visitacione libellos perspexi illi pro & reformatione tradites
(permia vero ; per dimissione curie exacta) nullam prorsus reformationem
adhibint, quo inhil zele ad ecclesiam se-a habere comprobant

6 Ignorantilz recensere in anglices orationem divicam cum symbolo. inter-
dixit dari absolute ; Si vero propter serium aut distende in ydnertatem
merito excusenter absoluantur in latinis. Ita ut st & absolute esse non
agnostant

Per me william Orphen curantus

The vicar of boughton subtus blean

The Curat of new and old Romney

The Curat of hernehill

.....

⁶¹ "ne " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 067

67 25

24 SEPTEMBRIS

HOLY

Thomas holly of saint Clementes of Sandwiche during the space of iiii yeres now past hath alwayes refused to followe the cros of Christ in procession

ceremonies

Item he hath also refuced / to beare his candill and palme, at suche tymes as be for thos laudable ceremonies by the kinges *majestie* admitted and allowed In contempt of the same ceremonies / and th to the occasion of muche murmuryng and disquietnes *within* the same *parishe* by reason of his obstinacy in that behalf.

Images

Item he and William Morris pulled downe sundry ymages in S. Clementes church.

Nicolas pooke. William Crippes *Sir* John Atkynson Vicar *Sir* John hal preist. *Sir* John Watson preist⁶²

TESTES

Nicolas peeke
william Crippes ⁶³

Jurates

John Atkinson
John hall
John watson ⁶⁴

preestes

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

BLAND

In a Sermon made at faversham the xxiiiird sonday aftre Trinitye Anno 1539: he said that the mas is no satisfaction for synne: nother dothe any thinge help against synne: and that it is but a remembrance or memory of the passion of Christ /

.....

⁶² de "Nicolas" à "preist" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

⁶³ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁶⁴ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 068

He saied that the sight of the ymage of saint Michaell *with* the balaunce is enowgh to bringe a man to the deviull

pray^{or} to saintes

That no man may pray to Sainctz for any thinge

Confession

He saied that it was not necessary nor *convenient* that men shuld confesse their offences *particulerly* but that is was sufficient to say I am a synner and have offendid in thought wourde and dede

Images

He saied That, to knele or bowe unto a crosse, yea though it wer the veray crosse that Christ dyed on it was Idolatrie /

seditious

He saied that bisshoppes did make priestes for mony yea although they could stantely reade, and he knewe it so to be /

candelles

He saied that they did nought that did sett up or offre any candelles before the sacrament. and if they wer well taught they wold not use suche superstition. John Seth. Richard Drylande. laurence manby. John hampton. Nicolas Burdwashe. Joseph Beverlay. Thomas Cranse John pelayne. Clement Norton. Thomas Deve. Thomas Okenfelde. Raynolde Becke. william amoore. Robert ffynes. Richard Stickney.⁶⁵

He saied that the masse is no satisfaction for synne, nor therefore offred

Confession

He preached in Lynsted church on saint Mathues day in Anno 1542./ that auriculier confession is not in the scripture of god /. nor in the lawe of god. I *merveille quod* he / why, hit is used in the church also *quod* he, it hath been often put down William Alban. Hugo Crumpton preist Thomas ffarrer. Raff Vouldegate. Rich lashforde. Antony Browne.

.....

⁶⁵ de "John" à "Stickney" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 069

69 26

He saied in a Sermon made at Staple on marye magdalen day last past. John Baptist had his hed smytten of for speaking of the truthe and so now a daies / for speking of the truthe many have ther heddes broken

he saied he was no chaungelyng: but loke what he taught us before tyme: he will abud by it

palmes He saied in his churche of Staple⁶⁶ Addisham the xviii of Marche 1542. That if the people knew the abhomynable wourdes that are saied in the hallowing of palmes. they wold not beare them. /

sclanderous to me He saied the same day that he had *commaundement* of certaine of the counsell to sett furthe suche thinges:

sclanderous He saied he could not fynde in his conscience to say or singe Ave Rex before the Roode: for it is playne Idolatry

selande seditious He saied that the ymage of the Trinitie is not to be suffred nor that he cannot fynde Trinitas thorough scripture / but that Athnasius put it in his *symbolum*

halowinge of the fonte He saied it is not consonaunt to the lawe of god that wee shuld crye or call to saintz. or to sing or saye the letany before the hallowing of the font / nor other tymes, ne no *procession commaundid*.

.....

⁶⁶ "Staple" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 070

On the masse booke is plaine detestable heresies and in the masse also.
/

Injunctions

Item that the maynteyning of lightes before the sacrament is not acceptable in the sight of god nor that god is pleased *with* suche

William Qwilter. Thomas Steseday. William Steseday. Rich Tucker. John Dowglas. Cornelis Nevil.⁶⁷

Item in a Sermon made at Boughton under the bleane the xviii of Aprill Anno 1542. The masse did not profite for synnes, for than Christ had died in vayn,

Error

Item he saied wee may not pray to saintz.

Confession

Item in a Sermon made the iiii of february last past / he saied that Auriculier confession was the mooste abhomination that could be

offensive

Item he saied on Sainct Stephins day Anno *domino* nostro Regis xxxiiiiito in the parrishe of northgat in Caunterbury. That if wymen did understand what was redde and songe in the matyns. mas, and evensonge they wold be ashamed one of another: for their was in it bothe heresye and treason. John Starkey Alderman. Alice Boydon. Margery Bredekirke.⁶⁸
⁶⁹

Confession

He saied on Candelmas day last past at s. Johns in *Canterbury*: that if the people knewe what the wourdes were that the preest saieth. whan he layeth his hand apon *your* heddes after *your* confession: You wold be ashamed to heare them / for it is an abhomination to speke them / and I wold think my self the worse: *quod* he a moneth *after* to speke

.....

⁶⁷ de "William" à "Nevil" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

⁶⁸ "Margery Bredekirke." : *insertion infralinéaire.*

⁶⁹ de "John" à "Bredekirke" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 071

71 27

suche wourdes. *Richard* wades John Sowde pilcherde.⁷⁰

Robert *parker*, the vicar of Northgate. henry ffisher. Roger mantel.

Confession

Item in northegate parrishe he saied if *you* knew what abhominations arr in the wourdes of absolution. whiche the preest saieth *over you*, whan you be shriven. *you* wold abhorre them.

offensive

Item he said that in Christenyng of Children preestis be murderers Roger mantil. *Thomas* Bredkirke. and *the* vicar of *the* parish

26 SEPTEMBRIS 1543.

BOUCHER

Offensive n

John boucher of ffretynden saied that mattens and evensonge was no better than rombling of tubbes

testes

William Bartheley and other /

error

Item that the masse and dirige was not laudable to be said for the soules departed

Testes

Clerc of hedcorn

Item he hathe bookes of Tyndall and ffrith

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

JO. TOFTES

He is noted to be a common maynteyner supporter and harborer of suspect *personnes* / as it hath appered by divers *personnes* that hathe been accused of

.....

⁷⁰ " pilcherde." : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 072

heresies / and other that have made them selves *preest* and wer none as Giles Barham. a moncke of Dovor that celebrated in northegate churche and hard confessions in lent &c /

The said John kept Joane boucher in his hous after that she was detected and accused uppon certaine articles concerning the faithe

John Toftes was suertie for one John Clerke tha[t] brake their fast on Easter Anno d. *Regis xxxiido.* in the mornyng *with* a calves hed / and Joane Boucher *with* hym. Which would thesame daye have receyvid their maker

John Toftes was suertie for Joane Clerkes fourth cominyng which clerke fledd

John Toftes hous is comonly reported to be have the resorte of evill and suspect *personnes* as bland *Tournour* the *parsonne* of hotheild. Jonas the preest that was married to a mans daughter of barham at saint Johnes hospitall / and after commonly resorted to Toftes hous / Andrew kempe. Nicolas Raynolde. John Boydon. Thomas Bredkirke. Roger mantel. The vicar of Northgate *with* other.

error & offensive

John Toftes saied in Easter weeke last past that it was abhominable ydolatry to knele before the sepulture Austen Draper. mother. hamon John Boyden.

Injunctions

John Toftes saied sithen Easter last past. that it is no honour to god to have lightes set up for he saied Christ is lux mundi / and therefore evensonge might be said *without* any light

.....

folio 073

73 28

John Toftes assisted and defended openly in the Consisterye of Caunterbury Joane Boucher being detected and endictd for a sacramentary

TESTES

Andrewe kempe
 Nicolas Raynold
 John Boydon
 Thomas bredekirke
 Roger Mantell
 The vicar of Northegate *with divers more* aswell of
 the *Cathedral* church as of the Citie,

TESTES

Bartholomeus Joy et eius uxor
 Margaret Toftes Junior
 Elizabeth ffitzwilliam
 Elison Mantell
 John Lynd cum uxor
 Mr. Starkey
 Austen Draper
 Mother hHamon.

Toftes being Demaundid by Andrew kempe why he had spoyled the ymages, saied that he had doon nothing but his princes *commaundment*
 /

.....

folio 074

24 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

CHRISTOFOR LEVENYSH

Christofer Levenyshe did pull downe *certain ymages within* the Citie of Caunterbury and in the parishe churche of *our* laidye at Northegate. and in the parrishe of s. petirs violently

Item that Christofer Levenyshe did burn the bones of Sainct blase in s. petirs parrishe in Caunterbury in his awne hous as apperithe by mater of Record in the Court hall *with* his owne hand.

26 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

NICOLAS FFITZWILLIAMS

The vth day of August Anno xxxv *domini nostri Regis* did say at thospitall of sainte Jeames amonges the brithern there that praier did not help the soules that were departed this present lif. for in the *diriges* and *Deprofundes* the preestes pray for none. but for them selves. And therupon began to declare unto them what the *deprofundes* was in Englishe /John Sowde. henry ffysher. Robert *parker*. & other.

TESTES

Joannes Sowd.
henry ffisher
Robert Parker /

folio 075

75 29

TURNOUR

He cristened three children in one daye and did not annoynte theym with holie Oyle as hath ben accustomed neither appon the back nor breste

He tawghte certen children in northegate parishe to saye Ave maria under theis wourdes Haile mary full of grace, The lorde *commendith* hym unto the of all women he lovith the beste, a due and god be *with ye*

TESTES ~~JO~~ LITLECOTE

John Litlecote
William Sanders
& other /

21 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

NEVENSON

It ys complayned that Mr. Nevenson in a visitacⁱon celebrate at Sev-
ington comanded the clergie to give no absolucion to suche *persons* that
could not say the *pater* noster and Credo in Englishe, Or a the leaste
thair age and symplicite considered tabsolve them in Laten, So that thei
knowe not that thei wer or be absolved

holy water

Item he *commanded* the Curates to warne thair parishioners to carry no
holy water home to thair houses

holy candle

Item that thei should blesse no *person departing* this liffe with the holie
candell

Item there hath ben *presentacion* made in sundrye visitacⁱons of thinges
wourthie of reformacion wherin nothing

examine

*Sir*William Orphew curate of lid
*Sir*John longe curate of Crambroke
*Sir*John Bayns curate of Sevyngton
Ser Robert wilson parson of hynxsel

examine

*Sir*John Dill curate of marsam
Sir Robert hayns curate of Smedge
*Sir*humfray Cotton preist in tenterden

folio 076

hath ben But only dimission money receyvid

Item he wolde that absolucⁱon shoulde be differrid from suche *persons* as could not saye the pater noster and Crede in Englishe, untill Easter and than to give absolucion with thair communion

Confession

Item he daunded ubi Invenies auriculare confessione ee de mre divino ~~reuf~~ regis⁷¹ vemebat ad Joanne Baptistam et confitebantur peccata sua magistro nevenson interrogatur quando confitebantur aut publice / aut occulte dixit alle publice /

He gave in *commandement* that the *curates* and people shoulde goo on procession in the harvest tyme only on hallydaies

Item it ys complayned that *Sir* James Newnam preiste of Charteham in his Confiteor did refuse to rehearse the name of *our* Ladie, as precor sanctam mariam, And that he said, that it was againste his harte and conscience to sense the crucifix according to the Lawdable custume, and that he did it *never*, nor never wolde, *which* thinges presentid by the churche wardens to Mr. Comessarye was *never* punyshid

It was signified to Mr. Comissary that Jo clerke and Joane bowcher, had eaten a calves hedd on Easter daye in the mornyng, and wolde have receyvid thair maker, that daye, he answered yf thei have broken thair faste to daye, Lett theym have thair righth to morowe

.....

⁷¹ "regis" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 077

77 30

He pulled down the Images in Northgate church and had home to his house the pictures of *our lady* / with the tabernacle, Hewid her all in peces *with divers other* pictures of thappostells

He *commanded* Anthony *parsons* to reade and expounde the bible upon palme sondaye last paste in alhalowe church of Canterburye, whiche when the *parson* denied he brought a token frome Mr. Comissary so to do / wherby he did reade, and it is said that by suffer^aunce of hym and suche other evill *persons*, hath caused such myscheve in his Diocese

He caused Images to be hewen in peces at Assheforthe and compellid the curate there to saye that he did it

John Norton. Thomas Burvier. Sir John Calton. Antony Bourne. Robert Hal.⁷²

Item he did caste the *parson* of pevyngtons beades into *the* fure in dirision and gave hym a peny for theym

Mr. Doctour Nevenson in lent was xii monethe Rebuked one Sir Johne write preiste dwelling in sainte Alpheis, because he wolde not absolve Barthylmew Joye *withoute* any confession made of any cryme or fawte, As the said *Sir* wryght can testifie

Raynolde Buckemer of Boxley taken before *Sir Christofer* halles knyght at maidestone the xxxii yere of the kynges moost honorable reign for a sacramentary was delivered in wryting to Mr. Nevynson Comissary by harry Cleke servant to the said *Sir Christofer* *with* his detection by Raf Joneson

.....

⁷² de "John" à "Hal" : insertion dans le corps du texte.

folio 078

whiche Rauf delyvered the said Buckemer to the Comissarye and the witnes also, whiche Comissarie trepened one John Todd, whiche Buckemer was for a while in warde in my lordes graces palice, but he went at large and did plucke hempe / And after the deathe of *Sir Christofer hallis* or a litle before, the same Buckemer was sent homme againe unpunshed contrary to the kinges Lawes and this bering and favour and suche like hath ben great corrage to other evill doers concernyng evil opinions /

CONCERNYNG JOANE BUCHER

Pleasith your grace as the most of the vule vulgar people thinketh, the foundation of theis *erroures* in theis partes cometh by the fawte of heresies not punshed set forth by Joane Baron sumtyme callid Joane bucher of westegate she being a prisoner detectid of heresies being in prison, set at libertie free for every man to comen *with* her, *which* ys againste the lawe of god and of *our* soveraign kyng god save hym

ffirste she being a prisoner the space of ii yeres more or lesse, there was no Evidence brought forth againste her, where she manifestely denied the blessed sacrament of the *Alter with* many vile and high slanderous wourdes, her own confession remaynyng with the spirituall officers, the *whiche* we the *commen* people thought thei shoulde sett forthe she being A prysoner and so ranke an heretique Also that then at her deliveraunce frome the *temporall*

.....

folio 079

79 31

Judge into thandes of your officers, your Comissary wolde have delivered her by *proclamacion* as a gynteles *person*, whereapon I cam in and said to Mr. Comissary ye do not well to deliver her by *proclamacion*, ffor her awn confession hath condempnid her

Than said Mr. Comissary be you able to *prove* that you have spoken, And so caused me *with* many other wurshipfull folke to Justifie, Than said I Sir awne Confession is in your regestorie, Than Mr. Comissary made answer and said I have enquired for theym, but I cannot finde theym, but I will loke them oute for shorting of the matter

Apon this the palme weke nexte after maister Comissarye calling furthe many of his witnes And did examen, So then he sent for me to examen me. When I came to hym I said Ser I marvaile why ye do thus troble yourself and other / yf ye had sent to *your* officer for her confession, ye sholde nede no other besynes, than said he I have don so but I cannot fynde theym, Than I made hym answer Sir it ys not so for *within* this ii daies thei were forth *commyng*

Than said Mr. Comissary, can you fetcche theym, And I made answer no, I thinke Mr. *Draper* will not deliver theym unto me, but if it please you to send your *servante with* me I am suer he will deliver theym, And so he sent his *servante with* me and I brought theym, And assone as he had redde theym he dischargid v or mo of thair examynacion / And as all we toke it whiche were or shoulde have ben *examined*, yf *our* talis had not byn according, it had ben for her discharge and to *our* high rebuke

Then nexte Courte daye Appoynted for that *matter* he declared her to be an heretique, both by her *confession* and also by witnes, whiche thing she utterly denied But then said he, you cannot deny it, but said to her

.....

folio 080

without any confession of her parte of her fawte, or offensis, or *withoute* any requiring of her parte of any *pardon*, you have a thing to sticke to, *which* may do you good, I advise you to sticke to it, than did she bring forthe the kynges *pardon* whiche was geven to the Anabaptistes for thair deliverance repentyng them selves, which pardon what els it conteyned, be it in your Judgement

Also at that tyme Toftes the elder Stode in the consistorye there pleading her cause for her defence, where before he never was proctour in that Courte nother sythe

Also at that tyme came forthe to the courte the *parson* of Westbere *with* ii honest men of the parishe, that said that thei harde her husbnde say that she was abjured at Colchester, Than said Mr. Comissary do you know it for trueth that she was abjured, No said thei, but thus said her husbnde, Than said Mr. Comissary I tak you for no witnes in this poynt and so delivered her she requiring no *pardon* nor Confessing her offence why the *pardon* sholde be ministred to her

+ Witnes to this John Milles preiste

Also ther was one Jonas was maried at Saincte Johns house *without* Northgate to the dowghter of one Marshe of barham, he being a preiste as the voice went, but the trueth is she is maried unto an other and Jonas stale awaye /

Scory Also one Mr. Score preachid in saincte Elphis church Apon Assention daye was xii moneth saying, ye have a saying, The childe *which* is borne betwene man and wife, it is borne in originall

.....

folio 081

81 32

synne, and so it is And ye saye that the synne ys taken awaye by the water of baptisme, but it is not soo, but loke howe that the wife that occupieth the fier all the daye and nyght covereth it *with* Asshes to *preserve* the fier, So doithe the synne remayne under the sacrament

Antony *parsons*

Also Anthony *parson* redde a lecture apon palme sondaye last paste saying, it was the office of the ffather of heaven to make heaven and erthe and all that is in theym

Also he said, that it was thoffice of the seconde *person* to die by his passion to redeme man Also it was thoffice of the holie goste to give Witte and knowledge to the Appostelles

Thomas makeblith ceremonies

Also the same sondaye Thomas Makebley barbour sett in the churche of all the procession tyme / And did bere no palme nor wolde not folow *pro*cession

ceremonies

Also apon Easter daye folowing At the resurrection folowed nat the *pro*cession as all other people did

.....

folio 082

THOMAS DAWBY NOWE PARSON OF WYCHELING
SUMTYME CURATE OF LENEHAM

ffirste the said *parson* divers and many tymes procured and mayntened dyvers and many *persons* aswell of Leneham as of other parishes to rede the bible even at the quire doore where divine *service* was song or said frome the begynnyng of the service to the ending with as lowe avoyce thei coulde

- seditions He went into the pulpet incontynent *with* the kinges graces Injunctions and in suche wise expownded theym, that as he said, it was lawfull for al maner of men to reade the bible at all tymes And that no man ought or myght at any tyme discourage theym And said ~~there be men that goo~~ yf synggyng and playing were to godes honour as men wolde have it seme to be, thinke you *that* our prince wolde have pulled down theis Abbes as he hath do Witnes Robert Pratte / John Parkehurste / Stephen ffryer. *christofer* Stoners / John dyve / Robert Williamson
- sesno anno Item. That all maner of men frome the higheste degree to the loweste, may not only marye, but were bounde to marye rather than to burne / Witnes John Parkehurste Robert Williamson / Stephen ffryer
- vi articles
- Anno domini 1542 Item, he said that Christes passion is alone sufficient for all oure synnes *partely* dispysyng good wourkes, and pen^aunce when he had good occasion many tymes to speake of thembe
- circitur feste natal domini Item that good warkes were nor parte of *our* salvacion witnes Sir John Abbey, Robert pratte, John Parkehurst *christofer* Stoners, Robert Williamson, John dyve, Stephen ffryer /
- Anno 1539 Item he said *our* Ladie was no better than an other woman and said she was but a sacke to put christe in / Witnes John adown and his wife and Symon Peckemans wife
- Errour
- Anno 1541 Item the said *parson* toke down and spoiled divers Images in the said churche to the nomber of viii or moore that never were abused by any pilgrymage contrary to the kinges Injunction, Witnes William Parterige / Robert Prate / John Parkehurste, Stephen ffryer / John dive /
- Images Item he *procured* and sterid one *Sir* John abbey now Curate of Leneham to take the key of the churche doore secretly from the sextens house, and to go privily into the churche, and toke down one Image more of *our* Ladie pytie, and brake her in peces, *which* is the fairest Image in the churche & never abused Witnes Sir John Abbey
-

folio 083

83 33

Item he did asmoche as in laye when he was curate of leneham to persuade the parishe to have taken down all the ymages in the Churche, and said that thei were dyrectly againste goddes commandement Witnes John parkehurste / Stephen ffryer /

Anno 1539
fastynge dayes
Item he hath caused divers to breake thair faste, that were disposed to kepe it, and saieth all daies be lyke / Witnes John Parkehurst John a down

Item he said suche a daye you shall have *our* laday, as for the even you may faste that listeth. Witnes John Parkehurste, Stephen ffryer / and Robert Williamson

Anno 1542
offensive
Item he wolde never say deprofundis to *our* knowledge, and saieth that the service in the churche is but baggage, and alwaies he rebellid againste theym that used to say thair service, and suche as bere any portis about theym / Witnes Sir John Abbey / John Parkehurste, Stephen ffryer / Robert Williamson William Alen

Anno 1540
seditious
Item he callid the Chrismatorye a Juglyngbox and a preistes crowne balames marke

vi articles
ceremonies
Item he asked an honeste man, why he made reverence when he cam before the sacrament, Witnes John Parkehurste Stephen ffryer / Robert Packnam

Item in the Rogacion daies he wolde neither syng nor say any gospell in the laten tong / nor have any halywater caried *with* hym, nor wolde syng nor saye any parte of the lateney, that is to say to call upon any saincte, nor wolde at any tyme whiles he was curate of Leneham. whiche was the space of one yere and more Witnes Robert Pratte, John Parkehurste / Stephen ffrier John Dyve, Christofer Stoners, Thomas Hendman

Images
Item he said at Sittyngbourne the iiii daye of Auguste in the xxxiiii yere of king henry the viii to one Alexander Plott, the said Alexander saying unto hym, you did suffer Images stande in *our* churche, your Curate said the *parson* is more knave / Why do thei stande in Cranebroke then said Alexander plotte, seing that there dwellith wurshipfull men the kinges Justices, and as

n
I thinke some of theym be of the kinges counsaile, and by that thei ar now bilding of a goodlie rode lofte, thei ar said the *parson* pope holie knaves, and I wold that the rode lofte were money in my purse

n
sclaunderous to the
kyng
Item the said Alexander asked hym whither we should pay tythe for podeware that is to say of pees and tares or no: saying that *our* horses eatith all in Wynter, The *parson* said ye shoulde pay none / the king hath made a law that ye shall pay, but it is contrary to godes lawe, *that* ye should pay any tyth for theym

folio 084

Item one said the kinges grace, hath don a godlie ded in making this wurshipfull Colledge at Canterburye, for there ys many well lernyd men nowe, and many good clerkes shalbe broughtup there: He hath made, said the *parson* of Wytchelyng, a very denne of thevis

Item he said I truste to god to see the tyme, that there shalbe sett no taper before the sepulcre Witnes George Gibson / and Alexander plotte

Item Thomas James wourleys wife said, That good praiers and dedes sholde save her frome the devill, Than said the *parson* of Wycheling not so, thou shalt not be savid by thy deades but only by faith / And said further unto *Sir* Thomas Huxley, That knave thy maister the *parson* of Bocton ys a false heretique, and a popishe knave and thou also, And I shall make fortie in the parishe of dodington to bark at thee, and I shall make x *mille* of my sette againste the in kente and thou shalt not tary here this moneth, Witnes *Sir* Thomas Huxley

Item he said the ave maria was never made by god, for *parte* of it was made by a preistes harlotte / Witnes Thomas Henman of Lenham and his wife /

Item he called *the* boke lately set furth by *the* kynge & his clergie, a crafty boke.

SIR RAUF.

Item one *Sir* Rauf said in the pulpet in the churche of Leneham aforesaid, There be some preistes do use to give penance in confession for synne, But I tell you said he, who soever gyveth penance for synne robbeth god of his honour / I myself have don so But I cry god mercye, I did it of ignoraunce, Witnes Robert pratt, John parkehurst, *Christofer* Stoners, Robert Williamson

SIR ROBERT A STOTTE CURATE OF DAVYNGTON

On Alhaloudaye, in the pulpet of Leneham, he being curate ther said that there was heresy song in the churche that present day Witnes John parkehurste, *Christofer* Stoners

Item he said in the same churche that our prince suffered dirges and Masses to be said and song in the churche, for preistes to get money by / And Mr. Serles vicar of Leneham cam to leneham and preachid, and to our judgement made a good sermon there / And the said *Sir* Robert hering therof, came frome Davington to leneham the sonday folowing, and after evensong the same daye there was an antheme songe of our Ladie, and he said openly in the churche

.....

folio 085

85 34

that it was heresie, And inconty^{ent} he went unto the bible and turned to the same gospell that Mr. Serls had preachid the sondaye nexte before, and expounded the contrary to maister Serls in *every* wourde *with* threatenynge wourdes towardes hym, saying all pickeb pycpurses eares are not sett on the pillery as yett, Wherapon divers were offendid with hym, and many wourdes were the multiplied, and great vari-
aunce amonges the people, insomoche that *divers persons*, thought there shoulde have ben a fraye, And thus he came vi or vii tymes *within* half a yere, and preachid half an howre at the leaste, alwaies moving the peo-
ple to give no credence to Mr. Serles or Mr. Shether / Witnes Robert Pratte / John Parkehurste / Stephen ffrier / *Christofer Stoners* / John Dyve and Robert Williamson.

.....

folio 086

folio 087

87 35

RAYNOLD BUCKMER

The saying and opinion of Raynold Bucker of Boxley spoken and obstinately declared by hym in the feast of thassumption of *our* lady or the Sondag after in the xxxi yeres of the kinges *majestes* most noble Reign in the hous of John May of Boxley in the *presence* and hearing of thesame John Man John Todd and John Stockwell. whiche Raynold Buckmer was abjured by the lorde warham. late Archebishop of *Cant^{er}bury* which abjuration Mr. Doctour Leef, Mr. of maidestone college can declare more at length

ffirst he said That the Sacrament of thault^{er} was breade as other breade was / and that the knave preestis did receyve hym before none / and did pisse and shit hym out at whores arses at after none Which accusation was taken before *Sir* Christofer hailes knight deceased at maideston the xxii yer of the kinges moost noble Reign / and in writing delivered to Mr. Nevenson now *Commissarye* by henry Cloake then servaunt to thesame *Sir Christofer*, and also thesame henry Cloke did heare thesame wourdes of buckmer rehersed by the witnes aforesaid. and also declared it to the said *commissary*. And afterward the same *Sir Christopher* sent for thesaid Buckmer and the witnes to maidestone by Rauf Johnson his *servaunt* / which Rauf delivered thesaid buckmer to the *commissary* / and also the witnes, Where the *commissary* thretened the said John Todd as he saieth and will say. and for a while thesaid buckmer was in my lorde Archebishops palace as they said underward. But he went at large and did pull hemp: And after the death of the said *Sir Christofer* or a litle before, thesame Buckmer was sent home ayen unponyshed contrarye to the kinges lawes. And thus bearing and favor *with* suche like hath been courage o to other ill doers *concerning* ill opinions

folio 088

VISITACION NEVENSON

In the visitacion of Mr Com^{missary} kept at Sevington Anno 1542 aboute michaelmas said to the *parsons* and vicars standing before hym. at the high aulter that they shuld geve no absolucion to suche as wer confessed except they could say their *pater noster* Ave and Crede in thenglishe tounge. But wold it to be deferred untill Easter. and than to be geven absolucion to them *with* their *communion*. Than one Mr. *parsonne* of Allyngton saied that they wold say that they uttered their confession. Than said Mr. Com^{missarye} Ubi Invenies auricularem confessionem esse de jure divino. Respondit *persona* veniebant ad Johannem Baptistam et confitentur peccata sua / et additid quomodo confitebantur, aut publice aut occul^{te} / dixit ille publice.

TESTES.

John Sill Curate de *mersham*.
 John Baynes Curate of Savington
 Richard maister of Alyngton
 Orphen
 Robert Haynes.

TO THE RIGHT HONORABLE AND OUR ESPECIALLY GOOD
 LORDE THARCHEBISHOP OF CAUNTERBURY,

Shewith unto *your* good lordshipp *your* poore Oratours and *parochianers* of *your* parrishe of Elmedede. That whereas of late tymes by the evill informations of *divers* evill disposed *personnes* geven to *your* Comissary that there shuld be lightes kept and oblations doon

.....

folio 089

89 36

before the ymage of saint James which is the patron of *your* said churche contrary to the kinges graces Injunctions: whiche was untrue and doon of mallice as *your* vicar and other of thesam parrishe ar redy to depose / ffor of trouthe gratiouse lorde sithen the tyme that the kinges sent his said Injunctions and wer publissed and declared all the good and honest *parochianers* will testifie and depoas upon their othe and honesties at all tymes that *your* grace shall call them before *you* / that there was neither light ne oblation doon ne maynteigned before thesaid ymage by any maner of *persone* or *persones*. In consultation wherof the said *your parochians* humbly beseche *your* grace of *your* goodnes to send *your* graces commaundement by *your* *lettres* or otherwise (directed to thesaid *your* vicar or churche wardennes of thesam churche. to set thesame ymage up ayen in his tabernacle at the high aulters end there. as he hath ever stande tyme out of mynd. Unto *your* said Comissarye had that untrue informat/ons / And all *your* said *parochianers* shall daily pray to god of the for the good *preservacion* of the kinges most noble state and *your* good lordship long to endure to his pleasure.

.....

folio 090

25 SEPTEMBRIS 1543

Serles⁷³ saide

Christe was nurrished *with* celestiaall mylke / and not materiaall

SERLES

John Abby
Rauf post ^{74,75}

preestes

John ffurner
Robert Burges
John Colyer
John Brewster
Richard Stokes
William Greneland
James Pyrryn ⁷⁶

Thies *personnes* ar noted to be witnes of the Sermon made at Lenham
the day of the Assumption of *our* Ladye

SCORY⁷⁷

DIE ASCENTIONIS DOMINI 1541

Brandkirk Shether he saied there is none in heaven but Christ only

Joan Mar-
den Robert
Colman

IN LENT 1541

Gardiner
William Cockes ⁷⁸

79

Only faithe Justifieth

The supper of the lord quod he

Parkhurst;
gardiner;
hunt;
milles ⁸⁰

81

ys not hostia pro peccatis but hostia Laudis

⁷³ "Serles" : *souligné*.

⁷⁴ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁷⁵ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁷⁶ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁷⁷ "Scory" : *souligné*.

⁷⁸ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁷⁹ *de "Gardiner" à "Cockes" : dans la marge.*

⁸⁰ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁸¹ *de "Parkhurst" à "milles" : dans la marge.*

DRUMME⁸²

IN DIE PENTHECOSTES ULTIMO.

Cyriack petit
William hunt;
Shether ⁸³

n ⁸⁴The holly gooste is neither in this place nor that &c.
.....

⁸² "Drumme" : *souligné*.

⁸³ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁸⁴ *de "Cyriack" à "n" : dans la marge.*

folio 091

91 37

29 JULY ANNO DOMINI REGIS

SHETHER

He saied That Christe and baptisme did nothing [...] ⁸⁵

but washe awaye *our* originall synne; and if th [...] ⁸⁶

any man after baptisme did fall / he must purchase remission of his synnes by penⁿance as Mary magdalen did,

Edmond brene;
 John Crosse;
 Thomas hollye;
 William Trigall;
 John Borden,
 Thomas Menys;
 Thomas Dibdale;
 John Matson;
 William kenerday;
 William Morres;
 ffraunces Vyriall;
 John Seer ⁸⁷

88

HUGH COOPER.

TESTES;

Richard Alcocke;
 John Parker;
 William hogges;
 Robert ffoche;
 John Bayly;
 Walter Coffen;
 George Sorel;
 Petir Shorte.

89

He saied that neither Almes deedes fasting neither praiers dothe help the soule of man but faith oonly.

⁸⁵ *illisible*

⁸⁶ *illisible*

⁸⁷ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁸⁸ *de "Edmond" à "Seer" : dans la marge.*

⁸⁹ *de "testes" à "Shorte" : dans la marge.*

He that dothe trust to have any help by he prayer of any creature or *persone* that *ever* god made dothe *committ* Idolatry/ and dothe make hym an ydell which is *contrary* to the *commaundement* of god.

GEORGE HARDES.

Is of the Saduce opinion denying the resurrection of Christe in his Manhode. Saying that he rose only in spirite

.....

folio 092

STRAWYN

Affirmed that wee be not bounden to beleve any thinge whiche is not written nor conteyned in holly scripture. Nor ought to beleve any other thinge / than goddes wourde founde in holly scripture

TESTES.

Clement Norton
Joan Seth
Robert ~~ffynex~~ fynes
Richard Stickney
Richard Dryland
Lauraunce Manby
and other of ffaver~~er~~sham ⁹⁰

SWAN VICAR OF SHELDEWICHE

Christ did not dye, neither for you nor me / nor your fathers. nor my father. but for the fathers of tholde Lawe / And leftes us be to be saved by our wourkes.

Sir George Woddall his Curat and other can testifie /

JOHN BENSON

In contempt of the Sacrament of extreme Unction said. yf I shuld chaunce to be seeke and dye I had as leve to smethe my cote therew *ith* as my body. for I can swete fast fast⁹¹ enough.

JOYCE BENSON

Talking of our Lady said vi That she viz. mary shuld have borne Christ Asking her no leave /

TESTES

William parker Smith
Thomas Wood
Milles *servante* to Mr. *John Culpeper* ⁹²

paroch omni sanctores Cantur

.....

⁹⁰ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁹¹ "fast" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁹² *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 093

93 [...] ⁹³

TURNOUR

He saide that allmighty god was the soule pr[iest] and sange the last mas
of Requiem. and o[ther] massez *profiteth* not them that be dede /

TESTES

John Littilcott
William Saunders
and other / ⁹⁴

HUMPHREY COTTON PREEST

Said that there be heresies in the bible /

TESTES

Hugh Cooper
Chr/istofer bakerde
Petir James ⁹⁵

Tenterden

NICOLAS FFITZWILLIAM

He saied that praier did not help the soules that overr be departed. this
present life, for in the Dirige and Deprofund/ſ the preestis pray for none
but for them selves &c.

John Sowde
Henry ffisher
Robert Parker and other /

.....

⁹³ *illisible*

⁹⁴ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

⁹⁵ *une accolade fermante relie cet élément au suivant*

folio 094

Thomas Hasilden. Saieth that if he could lyve *without* synne he were as good as god

HASILDEN

TESTES

Thomas Gibbes
Will^{iam} Amount
Nicolas Soole
Richard Aford
John Raynold
Alexander Langley

JOHN THATCHER JUNIOR

Saide that he bibill was made by the Devill

TESTE

Starkey the barbour of Cantur*bury*

.....

folio 095

95

Be yt knowen un to your gracyus lordshep that thes is the very bill that I deed wryt as consarnyng the ansour whan I deed ryde to the corte and that was thus my lord sayde have me recommend to your master and tell hym that yf his matters be true and ryghtius he shal have frynddes inow for yfe my lord of cantorbory shold poneche them wrongfully ~~yt~~ yt wyll be gretly to his rebock and henderanc then at oxford I met wyht Mr. ford & he xed me wher I had ben and I sayd at the corte & he exed me what my lord sayd & I tolde hym & he sayd the ansur was good enoufe & he sayd he had hard of my *Masters* trobell be fore & I exed of howe & he sayd of Mr. docter barbar & then he sayd have me recommend to your *Master* & then tel hym that I hard say that my lord chancelar wold change his offes & Mr. bakkar shold have yt⁹⁶ but he sayd speke yt not abrod on my word tel ye here yt mor playne lyar spoken & thes was the ansu that I had & that I deed wryte to showe my *Master* ther for my lord I be seck your grac to be good to me for here is every word as ny as I can call to my rememberanc possybell thus god save your graccyus lordshep

.....

⁹⁶ de "Mr" à "yt" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 096

.....

folio 097

FFOR SHETHER AND OTHER

97

ffirste who was the begynners of theis mattiers that was porly at London

Item by whose advice and counsell it was setforwarde / knowin

Item *with* whome thei had conference, and who did bolden and animate
theym in the same / and in what forme by wourdes or writing or other-
wise.

Item what mattier thei hadd at the begynnyng for foundation or grounde
in thes thinges /

Item if thei had any, whiter thei had theym of thair awn knowledge, or
by hardesaye

Item what thing or thinges thei knowe my lordes *grace* culpable in, of
thair awn knowledge and howe thei knowe it /

Item the like to be ministred for the proceding of the same mattier at
Canterburye

Item howe many Justice of peace, Gentilmen and other persons, they
have had conference *with* / in theis matters / and what thei and *every*
of theym have don, or spoken in the same matters

Item to what thinges thei have conduced therunto

Item what Petite / the clerke of the peace, or any other towards the
lawe haith said or don, as towching Inditementes / paneling of enquestes
/ and by what occasion, and by whose motion or *commandement*

Item to what ende or effecte, thei entendid to bring theis mattiers

Item by what autoritie thei began and *procedid* in theis mattiers /

Item whither you told and declared to the vicar of Charing being in his
house at Charing, Howe that iiii you did entende to preache ii sermons

a pece in thile of Thanett in one daye, And to howe many moo you did
declare the same, and to what entent /

.....

folio 098

.....

folio 099

D. WILLOUGHBY.

99

my lorde as *consernig* the schryne I had never comandement to pull hit downe & also hit his bot anente thenke bot master thwattes had hit at sente astens & gave hit to the cherche

also as *consernig* the Rode I was comandyt to polle hit downe which was above my poure to do alone & so I & the *parych*e preste the nexte mornig come to *sertan* of the *parych*e & schoyde them oure comandement & thay mayde answer & sayde the kynges boke was to the contrare exsepp ther had bene oblacions or offrynges done un to hit & by & by cassyd that same artekell to be Redde & then all sayde ther scholde none be pollyd downe ther & by & by cassyd aloke be sett of the dore part of ther names be thes master pettet wylzam amys goodman macsede holde fader baker & all the holle *parych*e & this was of asonday in the mornig & the nexte sonday after as I ham avyessed master twhattes was mared & ther master⁹⁷ pettytt broke the mater to master moylle and he dyd asche where ever there wor one oblacion ther to or no & he sayde nay & then sayde master moylle then I warrant you let hym stonde

also as *consernig* that ever I preched of ony sante or thowght one seche thenges I wolde I scholde never come in heven nor never so ment hyffe I had I wolde not aplenyd to master comyssare of that thyng wyche I wolde have mantynde & as for colver strette I never saw hit I have bene here bot iiii yere how scholde I have lade colver in honde & never harde of hyr of my *consyence* to this day

.....

⁹⁷ " master" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 100

.....

folio 101

101

Item the fyrst worde that ever I harde inpottyng forthe of this mater was of palmesonday in docter londons howse of serlys & hym & oder knolege have I none

2. *Item* and hit was sett forthe by serlys only *with* owte the knolege of any man that I know of for my comeng to london was to speke *with* the chamerlane of london & his errant to oxforde so that I know no conselleres that he had but hym selffe

3. *Item* be whosse consell or boldynyng hit was I can not tell be none to me knollege

4. *Item* what mater thay had at ther begynnyng mor then he *provydyd* for of hym selffe I wotte not for I have not abyll to se ony theng aganst one *person* oder then hersay

5. *Item* and wheder they wer of his owne knollege or be here say I can not tell bot he & gardener had bene gadreng of maters *aquarter* of ayere before I *persavyd* that by the mossyons thay mayde to me for pottyng of them upp

6. *Item* as *consernig* of knollege of thynges by my lorde I knew nothyng that thai myndyd any thyng toverdes his *grace* tyll I saw hit in wrytting by whome & whoos devysse god the devell & thay know & not I I know nothyng for my *parte* hit his the most dessaytefull & dyssobedient contre *in* the world

7. *Item* as *consernig* the *preferment* of them to the sessyons I know no thyng ther of at all nor was not in kent at that tyme nor knew of no sessyons as god schall be my hylpe tyll thay were done I ham sure there come none fro me nor throw me to acuse any man

8. *Item* for spekyng *with* any justes of pesse in this mater or yet his *preve* that any of them dyd I never knew it at the begynnyng of this mater I tolde master moylles & master thwates what master london sayde to me

that the justices all wolde be schent that thay sufferde seche *prechenges*
& contencions *with* owte doyng any theng ther in

.....

folio 102

9. *Item* I know not to what thynges thay have *con*duced unto as god schall be my helpe I know no more bot *con*sentyd to bere the name of pottynge uppe of this maters weche serlys dyd & that I sayde hit was I here in the contre in many places lyeng upon my selffe lyke a folle & yet never come before the consell nor never myndyd bot to avoyde the suspencion I mayde meche bablyng & meche noyse bryngyng my selffe in gret sclander & notheng soo & for this doynge I sobmyt my selffe to god & my lordes *grace*
10. *Item* what pettye or any oder man of law dyd say or doo as to cheng Indytment or any oder theng ther to belongyn nor never resonyd *with* pettye abowte any seche mater or knowthe that any of them dyd be my fathe
11. *Item* to know whatt effecte or hend tha dyd intende to bryng this mater un to god knowthe most lyke to subdew yer *gracis* powre this his my subjection be lyke thay newe no good in hit thay had good hoppe to have had oder comissioners then *you* so london *promast* them at the begynnyng or else thai wolde not amellyd so meche as thay dyd & specially aganst *your grace*
12. *Item* as *conserning* ther autorite I susspecte thay toke it of docter london *presompcion* seyng hym goo forverd aganst seche men of werscheppe & of the regor. handylyng & setting op of *persons* thenkyng oder scholde acome to the same & ferde master torner & the vecar of hosprenge my selffe ther was so many schamfull maters lade aganst them
- Item* as *consering* the vecar of charyng I never dranke in his howse nor come there sence your *graces* hosholde dyd ly ther nor never harde hym speke here in nor never harde of this mater be for nay I was to folyssche & full of wordes to be of ther consell & so thay sayde
-

folio 103

103

.....

folio 104

.....
folio 105

105

INTERROGATORIES FOR MR. BAROO CLERK OF THE
 PEACE IN THE SHERE OF KENTE /

1. ffirste whither, the deponent did drawe the Inditementes wherby John Blande, *Richard* Turnour and other were Indyted at the Sessions holden at the castell of Canterbury the Thursdaye before Mihilmas daye laste paste

2. Item whether those *persons*, that gave infromacion to this deponent, That the said John blande in his sermon saied The masse doieth not *proffite* for synnes, for then Christe suffered his passion in vaine, gave also informacion that the said John Blande, did saye the same, coveting to teache the standers by, or audience, That privat masses were not laudable, nor ought to be celebratid, hadd, or used or that the said Blande saied the same in dispite of private Masses, Or els, that this deponent, did put the same wourdes into the Inditement of his awn mynde or by the Informacion or motion of any other

3. Item whether those *persons* that gave informacion to this deponent. That the saied Blande in his sermon saied that the masse ys no satisfaction for synne, nor doeith do any thing helpe againste synne, that it is but a remembraunce, or a memorye of the passion of christe, gave also informacion, to this deponent, that he saied it erroneously, or feloniously, and in *contempe* of the king and of his Lawes, Or els that this deponent did put the same wourdes into the Inditement of his awn mynde, or by the Informacion or motion of any other /

4. Item whither those *persons* that gave informacion to this deponent That the said Blande in his sermon saied, that in the Masse boke, arr playne and detestable heresies, yea and in the

.....

folio 106

masse also, gave also informacⁱon to this deponent that the saied Blande saied the said wordes con^tteinyng or depraving, the Masse, or of the sacrament of the Aulter or in dispite therof, Or els that this deponent put the said wourdes into the inditement, of his awn mynde or by the instruction or motion of any other

5 Item whither those *persons*, thay that gave informacⁱon to this deponent, that the said Blande in his sermon saied, that it was not convenient, nor necessarye, that men shoulde, confesse thair synnes *particularly*, but *that* it was sufficient to saye, I am a synner, and have offendid in thought dede and wourde, gave also informacⁱon to this deponent, that the saied blande saied the said wordes erroneously and feloniously, or that he tawght therby that auricular confession were not expedient and necessarie to be retaynyd / con^tynued, used / and frequent in the church of christe, Or els that this deponent put the said wourdes into the Inditement of his awn mynd or by the instruction or motion of any other /

6 Item whither those *persons* that gave informacⁱon to this deponent that the said Blande in his sermon saied, That As for auricular confession, I coulde never finde it in Scripture nor in the lawe of god, And seyng therfore, it is neither in scripture, nor in the lawe of god, I *mer*vaile why it is used, seing it hath ben so often put down, and so many inconvenienc^es ensued therof, gave also informacⁱon

.....

folio 107

107

to this deponent, that the said Bland, saied the said wourdes erroneously and feloniously, Or the he said wourdes to the entent to teache the audience, that Auricular confession was not expedient and necessarie to be reteyned, contynued used, and frequentid in the church of Christe, Or els that this deponent put the said wourdes into the Inditment of his awn mynde, or by the instruction or motion of any other

7 Item whither this deponent did drawe the Inditmentes of Sir Richard Turner, Or whither those persons that gave informacion to this deponent, That Sir Richard Turnour in his sermon saied, that Christe was the sowle preiste and song the last masse of requiem, and that there was none other masse, that prevailed the Sowles that is departid gave also informacion to this deponent, that he spake the said wourdes erroneously and in contempte of the kinges lawes and statutes, Or whither this deponent added the same wourdes of his awn mynde, or by the instruction or motion of any other

8 Item Whither those persons that gave informacion to this deponent that Sir Richard Turnour in his sermon, said that if there were as many preistes as there be stereis in the sky and grassis growing on the grounde, and if thei saied as many Massis as there be droppis of water in the sea the same prevailed nothing the soule departid. gave also informacion to the said deponent, that the said Turnour coveited therby to teache the people that harde hym, that private masses were not lawdable, nor ought not to be celebrate, hadd / or

.....

folio 108

used, Or that the said Turnour spake the same wourdes in dispite of private Masses, Or that the said Turnour spake the same wourdes in dispite were framed into the inditement by this deponent of his awn mynde

9 Whither, there were not a maide of Benenden Indicted for wourdes spoken againste the sacrament of the Altare at a Sessions holden at the Castell of Canterburye aboute iii yeres paste

10 Item who gave evidence apon her arraynement wherapon she was founde gyltie

11 Item whither any other besides you gave any evidence apon her said arraynemente, And whither the evidence that you gave, were of your awn knowledge, or by reporte of other /

12 Item whither at such tyme as the Jurie of the hundred of ffylborowe were sworne, at the said Sessions, you sware theym, that appered orderly as thei stode in the panell Or that you overlept any of theym that apperid, and lefte theym unsworne, and why you so did

13 Item what *communicacion* ye had before the said Sessions *with* any *person* or *persons* concernyng such *persons*, as shoulde be sworne at the said Sessions, and what the *communicacion* was, and where and *with* whome

14 Item what *communicacion* you hadd before the said Sessions *with* any *persons* or *persons*, concernyng the Inditement, of any *person* or *persons* at the said Sessions, And where and *with* whome the said *communicacion* was / Or whither you had any forme of Inditementes given you, and by whome, and where, or any Instructions concernyng the same /

15 Item what *communicacion* you had *with* Mr. Thwaites at home at his house or *elsewhere*⁹⁸ alitle before the Sessions of the vi Articles, and who was then and ther *present*

.....

⁹⁸ *de "at" à "elsewhere" : insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 109

109

Item what *communicacion* ye have hadd of the namyng or impanelling of any *person* or *persons* to appere in the Inquestes, to enquire at the laste sessions holden for the vi articles in the Shere of kent and diocese of Canterburye, And whome thei so named or agreed to leve oute, And *with* whome the same *communicacion* was and where /

17 Item what *communicacion*, he hath hadd of the chaunging of the world past nowe, or to come, or of matter of *our* faieth, and when and *with* whome /

18 Item what *communicacion* he had *with* Robert Neylour Alderman of Canterburye, at or aboute the tyme of the Sessions of vi Articles holden for the Shere of kent and diocese of Canterbury concernyng the matter, wherfore the said Nailour was callid before my lorde of Canterbury for wourdes spoken by Nailour of the Inqueste sworne, and in⁹⁹ the Citie of Canterbury And what was agreed betwen theym or saied *concernyng* the same /

19 ffynally you shall declare yf you knowe any fawters or bearers of such preachers as have tawght any erroneous, *opinions doctrine* or heresies¹⁰⁰, and who they bee, and whither you know theym of *yourself* or by the reporte of other, And yf you knowe theym of other, what reporte it was, and what heresies ther arr and of whome you have harde such reporte

20 Item whither you knowe or have harde of any that hath *prechid* sediciously, and what thei were, and what was the wordes sediciously spoken, and by whome, and at what tymes

.....

⁹⁹ "in" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁰⁰ "or heresies" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 110

concernyng the clerke of the Peace /

.....

folio 111

111

.....

folio 112

.....
folio 113

113

.....

folio 114

.....
folio 115

115

.....

folio 116

.....
folio 117

117

.....

folio 118

folio 119

119

Plesith it *your* graciouse lordshipe to understand that unto the article wher it is said that the articles of Ridley & scory wer presented to *your* grace only Mr. parkurst & Mr. sentlenger have subscribed

Also what wer the woordes *your* grace first spake to serles for preching of ymages I remember not but he answerd that he hadd preched only that ymages wer not ydoles agaynst the which *your* grace obiected saing that imago and idolum was one: the one was the latyn & *the* other *the* greke. upon the which woordes gardener resoned that thei wer not one as I have befor writen to *your* grace.

Also I declared to *your* grace the morow after that *your* grace commawnded us to make no envection that *Sir* bland was noted to prech new opynions as I hard it reported: And I remember not now how them that told it me but only the vicar of feversham. Also I hard gardener say that he shewd *your* grace by mooth the articles of ridley & scory: & Mr. parkurst & sentlenger said that thei presented them in writing but other knowledge I have not whether they shewd it to *your* grace or no.

folio 120

.....

folio 121

121

Interrogatory mynisterd by my lordes grace off *canterbury* : my lord
cobbam & Mr. doctor lye whether edmond shither hard my lordes say
at croyden that he wold be even *with* gardener or that gardener shuld
repent the resoning he maid on *trinite* sonday was twelfmonth.

I do not *perfectly* Remember the very woordes for the thing was utterly
owt of my mynd but that serles syns upon a tyme repeted it: how be it
I remember nothing *that* my lordes grace said that he wold be even *with*
gardener or that he shuld repent his wordes but only as I remember my
lordes grace said that the *communycation that* gardener hadd that day
shuld be repeted agayn at his gracis *commyng to canterbury*.

.....

folio 122

.....

folio 123

123

What *communicacion* he had *with* parkehurst or Mr. Millis syns he was put at libertie or *with* any other concernyng them that cam to offer themselfes to testifie for Serls and Shether

What *communicacion* he had, or hard concernyng his *communicacion* *with* tharchebisshop at London in passion weke was xii moneth

What *communicacion* he had of any that had displeasur of thordinary for complaynyng of evill preachers / or *favour* of hym towardes evill preachers

What *communicacion* he hadd or hard of doctour willoughbie

What *communicacion* was hadd *with* my lorde wardens Chapleyn

What *communicacion* he had or hard off Milles Scorye Serls, Shether, or of any other /

What he said of the booke, that he delivered to my Lorde syns his comyng to Canterburye

What movid hym to have conference *with* other in theis mattiers contrarie to his othe and allegiaunce

What he knowith to be true of tharticles *presentid* againste tharchebisshop of Canterburye, of his awn knowledge

Whither Mr. Smyth *parson* of Sainte Marie Mawdelen in Canterburye had *communicacion* with doctour Barbour in the north courte of Christis church of Canterburye, the same daye, that Serls and Shether were callid before my Lorde and what the *communicacion* was

Item why the same Smyth made as though he wolde have gone home, and than returned againe, and went to Maister Parkehurste chamber, and there being Mr. Parkehurste Mr. Gardener, Mr Milles, Mr. Serls, and Mr. Shether

Item at that tyme whan my lorde sent for Mr. Serls and Mr. Shether,
why thei denied theym to be there / And what *communicacion* thei harde
at that tyme /

.....

folio 124

.....

folio 125

125

ON MONDAY LAST PAST

I *William gardiner* havyng *communycatyon* with Mr. *parkhurst* hytt chawnsyd us to comyn off ovr *Interrogatoresse* last mynystred he sayde thatt he made hys *Imperffytt* and thatt he remembryd more then: then he dyd whatt tyme: he made hys answere & sentt them unto your *grace* att bekesborne: And sayde. I doo nott well know: how they *that* complayne unto ther ordynary gett no thyng butt dysplasure: I sayde thatt I dyd ons complayne unto your *grace*: and you dyd say unto me: yow and your *company* doo hold me schortt I wyll hold yow as schortt: Item Mr schether sayde unto me att hys *returynyng* ffrom Croydon: when he had receyvyd hys *Injunctyons* to declare: *that* gardner toke serles *partt* In my chamber: I wyll be evyn *with* hym: Item thatt your *grace* sayde unto Mr. sentleger: thatt yow ar a bund. I wyl breke the bund & make you leve your *mumpsimus*: And thys *communycatyon* I and Mr. *parkhurst* lykewyse had *with* Mr. mylles

Item Mr. mylles told me when he came last ffrom your *grace* that he saw the boke off the artyclys beffore your *grace* lying and ther he sawe *mendatium*: Att thys word I remembryng myne answere beffore made *without* delyberatyon: and bett remembryng my selffe: *purposyd* as I have done to make a more delyberatt answere: so to awayde danger and *Inconvenyence* thatt mygth happyn unavysydly unto me by myne answere be ffore made: ffor beffore In myne answere I gave way rather unto your *graces* wordes: and wrott as you sayde unto me: And nott¹⁰¹ soo as afterward uppon my conscyence I Juggyd trewe

.....

¹⁰¹ "nott" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 126

Item with Mr. parkhurst I *communyd* off the boke subscrⁱ/byd: he sayde thatt he remembryd nott wherunto he dyd subscrⁱ/be and desyryd me to Instructt hym wherunto he had subscrⁱ/byd I sayde In good ffaythe I know nott: he sayde I am sewar you can: I sayd nay: and no more I *can*nott as god schall save me: Thys day he askyd off me whether hys name was unto *the* artycleye off serles *prisonmentt*. I sayd ye & he sayde nay: I dyd¹⁰² styll affyrme hytt to be trew

I told hym *that* I wold cast gathr¹⁰³ al dowttes uppon the boke soo nye as I cowlde: And I ffor my *partt* wold make myne answer¹⁰⁴ as well as I mygth: And so I dyd to be the better avysyd In myne answer^e making: I made myne answer and he saw them & sayde yow have gon thorowly me thynkythe I lyke them well: wyll you send them unto my lord: ye thatt I wyll. & soo I dyd by Mr. parkehurst *servantt* I sentt them unto Mr. doctor ley and he askyd how I did & byd me be mery: I thanke hys *mastershypp* hartely sayd I

Item as concernyng the *communycatyon* of the¹⁰⁵ cumyng off my lord warden & my lord cobbam I *remember* none off my trewgh: butt thys I askyd schall we nott apere In the grett hawlle be ffore the lordes: I thynke nott sayde Mr. *parkehurst*: I *pray* god we may nott sayde I: other *communycatyon* then thys. I *remember* nott

Item yesterday I remembryd thatt I *communyd with* Mr. mylles off Mr. rydleys artycle: saying: In good ffaygthe I wynott say wheter hytt be good or badd well or evyll I sayde. *I am* butt a wytnesse: lett my lord Jugde

.....

¹⁰² "dyd" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁰³ "gathr" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁰⁴ "answere" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁰⁵ *de* "communycatyon" à "the" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 127

Item thys day Mr. mylles after *dyner* came unto us. & sayde unto Mr. schether god geve yow Joy: wheroff sayde Mr. schether: Ther sayde Mr. mylles Mr. doctor thornden sayde : thatt he wold lay xxs thatt Mr. schether schuld be my lordes chaplen

Item we *communyd* off the vycar off saynct paules Imprisonmentt and musyd att hytt saying we wonder whatt hytt dothe mane exceptt hytt be ffor the artycle thatt we were examynyd off: In good ffaygth I know nott sayde I. god helpe hym: I wyll loke unto my selffe

Thes all trew off my *consyence* as I doo remember *per* me *William gardiner*

.....

folio 128

.....
folio 129

129

.....

folio 130

.....
folio 131

131

.....

folio 132

.....

folio 133

133

Williã Cockes peticanon of Christis church in Canterbury being examined of suche wourdes as my lorde Arche bisshop of Canterburye did speake in the consistorie in Christis church in Canterbury afore-said aboute the assumption¹⁰⁶ of our ladie ii yeres past¹⁰⁷ Saith, that apon declaracion there hadd by the said lorde Archebisshop, saied the saied Lorde Archebisshop saied that there were vi prechers appoynted iii of oxforde and iii of Cambridge, to thentente that thei myght betwene theym trie ~~ough~~ oute the trueth of doctrine, But whither that the said lord Archebisshop named, that the kyng hadd appoynted iii of Oxforde ~~or~~ and¹⁰⁸ iii of Cambridge Or, the said lorde Archebisshophymself had appoynted iii of Oxforde and three of Cambridge, This deponent moche doubteth / Be me *Sir william cockes* prest

.....

¹⁰⁶ "assumption" : *souligné*.

¹⁰⁷ *de "aboute" à "past" : insertion dans le corps du texte.*

¹⁰⁸ "and" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 134

folio 135

135

TO THE FYRST ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe that he never drewe the seyde Indyctamentes
Wherby John Bland and other were Indyctyd but folowyd the fourme of
the p^resydent made by master Moyle

TO THE SECOUND ARTICLE & *THE*¹⁰⁹

FYFTE & SEVYNTE & EIGHTE

The seyde deponent saythe that he was bedden by master moyle to putt
yn the Inglysshe Wordes & folowe the p^resydent

TO THE THYRDE ARTICLE & TO THE FOURTHE & TO THE SYXTE

The sayde deponent saythe that he never knewe of the makynge of the
Indyctement

TO THE NYNYTHE ARTICLE

The sayde deponent saythe that there was a mayde of Bevynden Indyctyd
for speakynge of Woordes Agaynst the Sacrement of thalter

TO THE XTHE ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe who gave obydenche he rememberythe not

TO THE XI ARTICLE

The sayde deponent saythe that he knowythe nott Whether Any gave
Evydenche or no & for the evydenche that *the* sayde deponent gave it were
suche As were delyvered hym yn wryttinge by oone of the Justyce of
peace Whome they were he rememberythe nott

TO THE XII ARTICLE

¹⁰⁹ "the" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

The seyde deponent saythe that he dyd nott swere the Jury of ffylborowe orderly as they dyd apere in the panell but left owte one bull whyche dyd Apere for by cause master moyle thowght hym suspect notto be Indeffere[n]t to be sworne that day for the kyngs

TO THE XIII ARTICLE

.....

folio 136

The seyde deponent saythe that as *concernyng* such *persons* as shuld be Impanyllyd at *the* seyde Sessyons he sawe apapir of names of *certeyne* jurys of the seven hundreth And Aboute Assheforth to nominate of xviii persones¹¹⁰ delyvered hym by one William Master moyle Clerke on a saturday at assheforde¹¹¹ & his master askyd me Whether they were honest men to passe for the kyngs & I sayde ye

TO THE XIII ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe that he was at master Twayttes the Wedynaysday next before saynte Mychaell last past & there ytt was shewyd me ~~certeyn~~ ~~w~~ in wryttyngs my master moyle of certayn woordes that shuld have ben spokyn by Bland Turnour & other & sayde there must be Indyctementes made of them and there he delivered me a fourme of Indyctmentes & they amynacious

TO THE XVTHE ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe *that the* seyde master Twayttes was *present* *with* master moyle & me when the seyde mr moyle delyvered me the seyde fourme of the ¹¹² Indyctmentes & what *communycacion* we hadd, the sayd deponent remember the not other than *communynge* the making of *the* seyde Indyctmentes

TO THE XVI ARTICLE

The seyde deponent sayth that he never hadd other *communycacion* then the sayd saturday with Mr moyle or one other for Impanellyng of any [guest] that he rememberythe

TO THE XVII ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe that he rememberythe not ¹¹³ eny had with any man of the chayngyng of the woorde nowe past or to come or of mattere of ouer ffaythe

.....

¹¹⁰ *de "of" à "persones" : insertion infralinéaire.*

¹¹¹ *de "on" à "assheforde" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹¹² *"the " : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹¹³ *"not " : insertion supralinéaire.*

TO THE XVIII ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe that the sayde Nayler shewyd hym that my lord of Caunterbury was mucche dyspleasyd *with* hym for woordes that he shuld speake agaynst the Jury that were Impanellyd in the Cytye of Caunterbury & askyd ~~the~~ me Whether I *never* knewe any matter yn the shere agaynst one ffrenche whiche was one of the Jury as he sayde¹¹⁴ / & I sayde *that* as I rememberyd ~~I~~ he was in the Gayle for woordes spokyn agaynst ouer *soveraygn* lord *the* kyng but what they were he knowythe nott

TO THE XIXTHE ARTICLE

The seyde deponent saythe that he knowythe nott any ffawters or berers of any that have ~~th~~-tawght any erronyous oppynyons *with* yn the shere of kent

TO *THE* XXTHE ARTICLE

The sayde deponent saythe that he knowythe nott any that hathe prechyd sedicyouslye other then shuche as be before Indytyd

.....

¹¹⁴ *de "whiche" à "sayde" : insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 138

.....
folio 139

139

.....

folio 140

folio 141

141

DR. WILLOUGHBY

Master Serles many tymes resortyd home to me & sayll lay apon me to pot uppe artekyllēs thatt he & thay scholde devysse because I was the kynges grace chaplane wher upon I grantyd so thay moost be proveabyll & trew. And so hit fortonyd in passion weke he & I of fryday in the same weke Rode to london & of satterday he had be *with* docter london & pot up his artekyllēs notheng to my knollege that he had any and *promasyng* hym that he wolde pot them upe hym selffe & on palme sonday In the mornig he sent for me & prayde me to go *with* hym to master london & so I dyd and ther woo worthe them bothe london & serlys whoo is ordenyd to cawse meche trobyll had tolde london that I wolde pot uppe the artekyllēs & he askyd me the qwestion & I bad hym Rede them for I never saw them before nor knew wher they were trew or false & so I tolde hym & serlys sayde ye know hit is oponly spoken & I sayde thoff I here seche thynges I have not saye thay be trew & allso here his no Recorde to afferme them trew weche me thynkys his were Row mater knowyng noder *parte* nor Recorde and ther for seyng serlys hathe pot them to *you* let hym present them hym selffe then master london sayde I have schoyde them to part of the consell all rede & chede fore *with* serlys sayng that he wolde schow the trewth the whoo browtt them then sayde docter london to me pot ye them upp knowyng seche schamefull artekyllēs *presentyd* here before *your* owne face hit schall be harde for *you* to byde the danger here of knowyng the kynges plesur his to have hit soo and also fere not for I have set seche aspectakyll before *you* at wensor In bryngyng to leght abomynabyll herysys at the weche the kynges majeste was astonde & wonder angre both *with* the doers & beres bererse & ther for & ye schrynke here in ye schall schow *your* selffe not to be the kynges trew subjecte ther for seyng ye be his chaplane ye dyd hym never seche *servis* as ye may do here in to *present* them for *your* dyscharge for now ye schalle not be Rede of them & ye wolde & *with* thys thretnyng I fere I was content and so docter london wrott them new & addyd to them at

his plesur wher *with* bothe serles & I wer wexyd / menyng as he sayde
to breng the mater in to the justissys honde & *sertane* of the sprituallte
whos naymes serles resyttid at his Request sayng to us that hit scholde
never be knouen to be *our* doyng & so I was fane to take the olde coppe
with me Into Kent to get them Recordytt & he sent his coppe to my
lorde of winchester and so when I come downe Into kent Reme**m**bryng
this artekyll**e**s to be put upp in my name & noder had Recorde nor knew
them to be trew I come to the *prebentes* of cryst cherche & browght *with*
me the artekyll**e**s beyng all of serlys hande & gredreng of hym & them
emong them selves & bad me asche for on salsbere that had the Keye of
his chamere for *sertain* oder wrytyng

.....

folio 142

- n and coppie all in on & sette ther hondes to them & master gardener to
 Moyle syne for hym selffe & serlys to bot I had colde get¹¹⁵ noder wrytting nor
 syne & so I went uppe agane & tolde london of hit *with* ahewe hart then
 master london tolde me that I scholde tell master moylle that the consell
 sayde to hym that the justyssys of evere scher wolde be schent that seche
 thynges scholde be odermodert & not browght to knollege for hyffe evere
 justys had done his dewte acordyng to the kyns
- Thwaytes In junccions seche In normytes nede not to abene & I tolde master moylle
 & master thwattes bothe what I harde ther in of london also master
 Moyle london come to master sir moylles logyng on day & talkyd *with* hym
 his mynde as may forton he hathe better in Remembrance then I for
 n bot then I harde hym tell master moylle how he toke up my lorde of
 canterbe before the consell then the nexte day after I come to master
 moylle agane & be casse he harde that the consell scholde say so & also
 had oder comandement for his dyscharge sent serten letters to master
 thwates master water moylle master grene & master norton to serche
 owte any prest that lakyd acrowne *with* seche artekelles as the contre
 Romerde of wher apone eche of them sent up some & then the prebenders
 wrot up apace & master moylle browght all that come to his honde to
 my lorde of canterbere & ther *with*
- n master london was angere & sayde he wolde mar all then I went downe in
 to Kent agane & browght uppe the artekylls wher in was mater agane my
 lorde of cantorbere & Resavyd them¹¹⁶ of master gardener opon god fryda
 or ester even¹¹⁷ & master schether copyde them agane weche artekylls
 thay prayde
- gardener me to care to my lorde of venchester & kepte hit & lytt docter london
 se hit & he cassyd me to sende hit downe to be synyd *with* the honde of
 Shether n them & so I dyd & keypd the coppie & then when I had hit synyd I kepe
 hit styll tyll ther comyng & thay toke hit of me & caryd hit to the
- London n consell them selves & docter london had acoppie of them or else before
 & thay tolde me tha had grete comforde of my lorde of venchester &
 my L. of wy. of master baker both also docter london browght me by comandement
 of myne alegence to go *with* hym to the consell chamer dore menyng to
 Mr. Baker have me In before the consell bot he went in & tolde them of my beyng
 ther gevyng me
- n this lesson that I scholde saye my lordes all: hit is so that the kyng
 mageste & his honerabbyll consell hathe bene at gret chargys & takyn
 gret panes to set agood & agodly way emong us & for all that in kent
with us we have the moste enorme heresys that may be & be
- n cause I harde of this *gracius* tydynges that his well & plesur his that
 evere man in pane of his alegence to breng In what he knowthe or else
 here after we knew & wolde not speke hit owre damage wolde be them
 & becasse of this I come for my dyscharge to schew this

¹¹⁵ " colde get" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹¹⁶ "them" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹¹⁷ de "opon" à "even" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

.....

folio 143

143

bot I come not in nor spake *with* none ther bessenes was so meche

also the nexte day efter docter london caryd me to my lorde preve selles
chamer & the artekyllles *with* us bot he had nolaser to se them

also the nexte day efter that I had bene *with* my lorde prevesell docter
london caryd me to my lorde of venchester & ther he was caryd in to my
lordes

secret chamer & taryd ther anowre & had¹¹⁸ his artykylles new copyde
with hym & the nexte day in the mornig be tyme I went ther to speke
with my lorde of venchester my sellffe & dyd speke *with* hym & prayde
hym that the artykylles that master london browght scholde not be pot

up in my name for I knew not the mater bot in the names of them at
sent them & he sayde he wolde and anoder tyme I come to my lorde of
wynchester & browght a Rolle from master¹¹⁹ london & then I prayde
hym agane that he wolde not pot them uppe in my name & had hym
Recomendyd

from master gardener that he wolde be good lorde to hym for of adsion¹²⁰
a benifys for he had taken gret pane in this maters bot he made me no
promas & also my lorde of wenchester bad me not fere to do my dewte
& the mater were not to be byd by the doer scholde bere the blame &
not the *presenter* hit his all owre dewtys to stande In seche thynges as
his *contrare* to the kynges In junccyons & here his all that ever I dyd in
this mater at I can Remember & all the consell that ever I come before
In this matter or any oder bot thus by the comforyng

In this mater of my lorde of venchester & docter london threttnyges I
have browght my selffe in gret danger *with* oder mense maters & notheng
of my selffe that I can oder say or prove nor never dyd bot bessyd my
selffe *with* oder mense maters artekyllles yett had I never done hit &
london had not bene that thret me to be no trew subjecte woo worthe
them bothe he & serlys for by ther false Invensyons I have schamyd
hyffe ther artykelles be false¹²¹ ponysthe the In venter with schame for
schamefull maters & mane hathe bene gederde ending them Also master
london comandyng bothe serlys & me that in onewysse we scholde gett
as meche mater as colde be devysyd for hit scholde be the godlyhist dede
& the most bowndon dewte to owre prince that ever we dyd

Shetheres servaunt also master schether sent his maⁿ to me of sonday be fore alsolve day
byddyng me in any wysse not to be knowne of no thyng for tha had
otterde notheng them selves & that I scholde go to his broder parson¹²²
& I schold know more for he was sworne not to wrytt to me bot he had

¹¹⁸ "had" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹¹⁹ "master" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²⁰ " of adsion" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²¹ "be false" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²² "parson" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

wryttyd to his broder all his mynde & of hym I scholde know all for
master

.....

folio 144

docter cokes & master hossy as he thowght was sent to tatche me & ther for he sent his maⁿ to be afore & hyffe I dyd speke *with* them that I scholde say that I Resayvyd no letters bot of cokeson weche his dede & this was bot to breng me In danger & fawse them selffe & hyffe I come before the consell I wyll byde by all this for hit his trew bot hit his Inposibyll for amaⁿ to have evere day or tyme In Remembrance that hathe bene done or sayde in ayere bot I pot all to godes *grace* & the kynges & to¹²³ your lordeshep

Also I ~~haste~~ askyd¹²⁴ schethers man wher he hadde bene with my lorde of wenchester sence the comeng downe of my lordes *grace*¹²⁵ & he sayde ye & tolde my lorde how all was handylt here among us & my lorde of venchester answerd & sayde ye my lorde of canterbere¹²⁶ colde not kyll them. ther for soffer, for all was agane hym selfe that he dyd & he scholde se what wolde come of hit

also at the comyng upp of the *pre*bynders to london master schether pot the wryttinges & artekylls to master forde that maryd his syster that he scholde wrytte them weche was agret boke of ii dayes labore what was the *contentes* therof I know not I thenke all the holle artekylls compyllyd togeder

also master docter thornton in the ale before my dore In london I dyssyryd hym to speke to my lorde of cantorbere or some of his offessores to instructe hym that I never pot up artekyll to agane one man In my lyve & he bad me steke to hit & be not aferde for he had spokon to the consell his mynde ther in as he was bownde & so be ye beyng the kynges chaplane or else here after hit wolde be lade to *your* charge

by me John wyllughby

.....

¹²³ "to" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²⁴ "askyd" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²⁵ "grace" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²⁶ *de* "my" à "cantorbere" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 145

145

abowte avent master serlys preched at home with me at chellam & ther he talkyd of his trobyll sayng he had pot up sertan artekyll^{es} to the kynges mageste & yet thay were so clokyd that his *grace* never saw them wher apou at his Retorne he was lade in preson & so he lai apou me & movyd me to pot up seche artekyll^{es} as he & his compane wolde devise wher apou I grantyd so thay meght be trew & proveabyll so I hard no more of this tyll passion sonday for that day he preched *with* me agane at weche tyme he tolde me that he wolde to london that weke & so to oxforde & I promast to Ryde *with* hym & so I dyd menyng no more of this mater then the chyld on borne my nerhande was to speke with the chamerlane of london so on palme sonday in the mornig he sent his man for me to com mette hym in polles & so I dyd mette hym ther & so he prayde me to go to docter londons with hym weche man I never se before of my fathe bot he had bene *with* hym the neght before & pot up his artekelles promassyng hym that he wolde go of monday in the mornyg with hym to the cowrte & pot them up before the consell as master london sayde before his fasse & in the mornig he was clene changyd sayng to master london that ther was on wyllughby that come to the towne with hym weche had promast hym that whan so ever we wyll breng ane artekyll^{es} un to hym he wyll present them & so docter london tolde me that serlys sayde so un to hym and here apou he movyd me: & I dyssyryd to here them & so thay were Rede un to me weche thynges me thought was bot tryffylles and I sayde thay were of non affecte to *present* before the consell and also neder knew nor colde afferme none of them to be trew sayng let serlys pot them upp that browght them heder for here his no Recorde to aferme none of thes to be trew then sayde serlys ye know that all the *contre* dothe speke of thes & I sayde thos Ieyd here of part of them yet I ham not abyll to say that one of them his trew and be casse ye know them profytte & the doers of them & hathe also browght them heder it his most meght for you to answer to them. And then *master* london sayde that he had schowde them to part of the consell & to my lorde of vinchester for I se the coppie that was sent to my lorde was¹²⁷ of londons owne hande for he that copide them owte before us was ajentyllman of my lorde of wenchesters or to hym be longyng master london coppie lyeng before hym this aperrythe that this mater was *consultyd* be fore: serlys can tell what the man was & so can not I that dyd wrytt them bot as i now remember hit was german¹²⁸ so master london ched wt

By me John wyllughby

.....

¹²⁷ "was" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹²⁸ de "bot" à "german" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 146

serlys that he had *promast* hym over neght & dyd schrenke from his *promase* & sware agret hothe that he wolde casse hym to be sent for then he made meche *lamentacion* & wepyd: where apon master londondon sayde to me I *praye you* pot them uppe & say ye browght them heder this man hathe bene introbyll & hyffe he scholde pot them uppe my lorde of cantorbere wold thenke hit to be done of hyll wyll & also be casse ye se what schamfull artekylls thay be¹²⁹ presentyd here before your owne face hit wolde be vere harde for *you* to byde the danger here of *with* owte *your* dellygence in *presterryng* of them knowyng that the kynges plesur his that no herysys scholde be clokyd nor hyd *with* in his Reme & ther for hyffe ye schrenke here in ye schalle schow *your* selffe not to be the kynges trew subjecte & also his *gracis* chaplane I darsay ye dyd hym never seche *servis* as ye may do here in & also for *your* dyscharge for now ye can not be Red of them & ye wolde & so for vere fere I was content to say thay were of my brengyng in & yet notheng gylte ther and also he sayde that I neddyd not to fere for ~~he had~~ I have¹³⁰ set seche aspectakyll be for *you* at winsor brengyng to leght seche abomynabyll herysys that the kynges mageste was even astownyd when he harde of them fyrst & vere angere bothe *with* the doers & *with* the berrers bot master london addyd more mater un to them in the copieng of them weche serlys was aungere *with* all menyng as he sayd to breng the mater in to the justis handes & *sertan* of the *spirituallte* be comission whos names serlys resyttyd un to hym at his request sayng to us that hit scholde never abene kowne to be or dede bot done by the contre be reson of the comission so he deleverd me serlys coppies to have them synyd & aletter I had also sent from serlys to sett the same coppies at home inhis chammer in cantorbere recordyd alrede exsep of the *prebenderes* weche coppies I scholde have

Salisbury

deleverde of on salsbere & so to care them to the *prebenders* to syne & master gardner to syne for serlys & hym sellfe so master london sent the coppie that the jentyllman wrotte to my lorde of venchester by on of his *servantes* & keppte his owne & I had serlys coppie to care home all this was done of sonday at efter none

.....

¹²⁹ "be" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹³⁰ "I have" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

Also of monday in the mornig betyme master london comandyd me to be *with* hym & so I was that mo worthe hym & serlys bothe *which* I thenke was borne to do meche trobyll hathe browght me in all this bessenes and so docter london & I went to my lorde of vinchester at sent mare overes & all the artykylles *with* hym and was in *with* my lorde anowre or ii & at that tyme I saw not my lorde so at after none he wolde have had me to amet hym at the consell dore bot I colde not I went abowte my nowne bessenes & so made hym *promas* to be *with* hym on teusday in the mornig & so I was & that mornig went *with* hym to my lorde of vinchester also & was *with* hym Agood owre or more & that tyme I se not my lorde noder & that same teusday he browte me to the consell dore In pane of my alegence geveng me this lesson to say be for the consell: my lordes all it his so that the kynges mageste & all his honerabyll consell hathe bene at gret chargys & takyn gret panys to set agood & agodly way emong us and for all that in Kent *with* us we have the most enorme herisys that may be and becasse I harde of this good man here master london I come to hym to have his consell here in wheder he thowte hit scholde be harde or no befor the consell & Remede to be had wher apou he hathe browght me hyder before you all my lordes to helpe me forthe hyffe I scholde be anythyng abaste *with* tellyng of my talle & also he tellythe me that the kyns majestes plesur his that evere man what so ever he be knyng one sech herisys & wolde not present them here after hit wolde be to ther pane & by casse of this I come for my dyscharge to schow this unto you my lordes all & this was that same day that my lorde mare of london the scheroffes & all the alder men was before the consell & sarten men of vinsor had matter ther that day so I come not in hyffe I had I wolde atolde the trewthe that serlys browght seche wrytynges to master london & how I was comandyd to breng them In In pane of myne alegence & knowthe none of them to be trew bot by here say & so I tolde master london before I thenke that was the casse he wolde not breng me In & ther I stode tyll vi at cloke at neght then he come forthe & I went *with* hym to pollys swarffe wher on the nexte morow weche was wedynsday he comandyd me to be *with* hym in the mornig & so I was for he sayde he had promast to bryng me to my¹³¹ lorde of the preve sell & so hedyd to the cortt nexte chamer to the consell dore above the stares & *within* a whylle my lorde come abrode & he deleverd them the artykelles to hym & my lorde lokyd alyttyll of them & callyd me to hym¹³² how say ye sade my lorde ar this hartykylles trew & I sayde in god fathe my lorde I can not tell for I know nere anartyll of them nor ther his nere awettnes to none of them then my lorde deleverd me the wrytynges to be synyd & then master london sayde that thay were synyd all rede in his chamer that browght them uppe then my lorde bad me set the oder & come agane for then he had no lasser to loke more of them

.....

¹³¹ "to my" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹³² "hym" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 148

and the resedew of that day I went aboute my nowne bessenes & tolde london I wolde go home that efter none bot on thorsday in the mornig I gat uppe be tyme & come to my lorde of venchesters to have spokan *with* his lordeshep & ther I met london walkyng inthe parlor & he was aungre that I was not gone & I tolde hym that I come but to speke *with* my lorde & I wolde be gone what wolde *you* do *with* hym ye wolde tell hym awysse talle I dar say go ye home In all spede ye may & tell the *prebenderes* that thay schall have a comission *within* asenet and then he bad me tell the justices of pesse that the kynges *consell* was not content & thought meche neclygence be casse thay lokyd no better to *ser* of the kyng bot to suffer seche herisys to be *preched* in the contre & say no thyng unto hit & so I come home *with* aheve hart Remembryng this arekyllles to be pot upp In my name & come home of good fryday & of ester eve I come to cryst cherche & browght with me the artekyllles that serlys had pot up to master london & aletter *with* all as his afore sayde bot salsbere that kepte his key wolde not be fonde & that day I dynyd ther master *parchus* was at ascheforde I trow & so efter dener master gardner callyd me in to the gardyn & schoyde me this wrytynges *which* was aganst my lordes *grace* Rede *providyd* in hys hande here hys atokyn plane that thay gederd this maters *with* owte ane comford thay had be me & not to say that I was the occasyon of ther fallse Inventions & when he had Rede them over he toke them fro me & helde them In his hande & lokyd apon me sayng may aman trest *you with* this same to let master london se them *previle* & then to delever them to my lorde of venchester & I sayde yee well sayde he schether schall coppie them owte & set them in order & so he dyd & then he deleverd them me prayng me In ane wysse to labor to my lorde of venchester for the comission or else *men* wolde not say halffe that thay knew or else that thay meght have *comandement* to come before the consell & to say of ther alegence what thay knew & so I departtyd with owte *with* owte any wrytyng or Recorde for my dyscharge & so in ester weke I Rode upp evyn the nexte day efter that master torner dyd *preche* before master moyle & when I come to master london I schoyde hym the artekelles that was aganst my lordes *grace* wher at he made meche joye & bad me sende them to be synyd & *with* in v days efter schethers man browght them up synyd to *present* them to my lorde of venchester & I went *with* hym my selffe bot my lorde had no laser that tyme to loke of them bot he london¹³³ toke not the coppie of them than for I tolde hym that I must

By me John wyllughby

.....

¹³³ "london" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 149

149

.....

folio 150

delever them to my lorde of venchester & that same day he mastlondon¹³⁴ tolde me that on of the consell sayde when he schoyde them the artekyll'es afore presentyd that on of them scholde say that seche asesme was in this Reme In kyng hery the vte days that the kyng'es grace goyng in to france on *Sir* john holl castyll had a thousind heretykes or x thousand for to in vade the Reme In the kyng'es absence for I keppte the the wrytyng'es my selffe that was aganst my lorde tyll thay sett them of me them selves weche was the same tyme that the *men* of cantorbere was come up aganst ther curet or *parson* & so thay went to the consell for the nexte day thei were mere & sayde thay had meche comforde bothe of master baker & of my lorde of venchester & as fer as I thenke thay tolde me that master pettye pot upp his atikyll'es that day weche was ne abominabyll what thay vere I wott not, nor of ther comyng up I knew nothyng tyll I se them then ii dayes to geder I went to my lorde of venchester & laborde un to hym prayng hym to be god lorde unto me that thes artekyll's scholde not be pot upp in my name & he sayde tha scholde not sayng un to me that hyffe thay wer trew hit scholde be plesur un to me by casse I dyd my dewte ther in & hyffe thay be false the *promotters* ther of scholde be blamyd & not you I of the weche wordes I was well comforde & then he bad that what *persons* or artekyll'es so ever come upp that thay scholde resort to master baker for the kynges *grace* had pot all this mater in his handes also anoder tyme I was *with* mylorde goyng to his bargewarde & had hym recomendyd from master gardener & that he wolde be good lorde onto hym for the benifys of hadham & schovdhym what panes he had takyn In this mater as he bad me¹³⁵ bot he made me no answer & I never went nor labord ferder in this mater save only the day efter the *prebynders* went home I went to master london & he *prayd* me to bryng hym to master moyll yet fyrst I went & knew master moylles plesur & he was contentt & theder he come & I went *with* hym for he was *aungre* that all thos *which* was sent upp by the *justices* that he browght them not to the consell bot alway to *your grace* & so I thenke he tolde hym for I harde hym say to master moylle how he had takyn upp *your grace* before the *consell* for docter taller & for¹³⁶ *your prechers* in *your* cherches in london & also I tolde master *twhates* & master moylle what master london sayde as *consernig* ther deutes bot nothyng I know of my selffe aganste no creator that ever I harde oder preched or Resonde yet I thowte meche of this to be trewer then thay be lyke to prove so that I come in

.....

¹³⁴ "mastlondon" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹³⁵ de "as" à "me" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹³⁶ "for" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 151

151

among them at a nonappy tyme I may say that woo worthe all falssyd for hit hathe never good hende so that now I sobmyt my selffe to god & to my lordes *grace with* as meche sorow in my harte for myne offence as ever toke man & take god to my jugge I know no more of this mater then I have Resyttyd

also master schether sent his man to me of sonday before alsolue day byddyng me In ane wysse not to be knowne of notheng for thay had nor wolde confese notheng & that I schold go to his broder *parson with* his man & ther I scholde know more of his mynde for he was sworne not to wrytt to me bot he had wryttyn to his broder & of hym I scholde know all & theder I went *with* his man & he sade unto me as his man had done before that I scholde otter no theng to docter cokes & master husse for he thowght that thay were come to¹³⁷ tatche me. & then hyffe I dyd speke with them that then I scholde say that I Resavyd no artekylls bot only of cokeson weche is dede & this was bot to breng me In danger & to skusse skewsse them selves

also at that same tyme I hast schethers man wheder he had bene *with* my lorde of venchester sence the comyng downe of my lordes *grace* or no & he sayde ye & that he had tolde my lorde of wynchester how men were handylte for setting forthe of the trewth & my lorde of winchester answerde & sayde my lorde of cantorbere can not kyll them let them soffer for all this makys aganst hym self ye schall se what wyll come of hit byd them be mere this same talle the *parson* master schethers broder tolde me to

also master schether at the comyng upp of the *prebenderes* to london he pot all the holle mater to master forde that mared his syster to copy *which* was aboke of ii dayes labor what was the contentes ther of I know not I thenke all the holle mater compyllyd to geder

also master thornton I spake with hym before my dore in london & prayde hym to instrocte yor grace or som of *your* offesars of the trewth as *consernig* my parte how this mater stode & whoo was the doers & that I never acussyd man nor pot artekyll aganste none In my lyffe nor cannot & say trew wenig to me that he wolde have tolde *your grace* & he bad me stike to hit for he had tolde the *consell* his mynde here in hym selffe as he was bounde to do & so do yow for *your* owne discharge

By me John wyllughby

.....

¹³⁷ "to" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 152

folio 153

153

D WILLOUGHBY.

Master gardner wrot up to my lorde of venchest~~er~~ that *your* lordeshep sent & Resavyd letter~~es~~ monthely ~~monthely~~ at leste into germany and hyffe he wolde sende to on fuller at the flowre delice in canterbere & comande hym of his alegence ye schall know for thay pas throw his handes I copyde the letter my selffe bot I can not tell wher hit be at home or nay & also that ther was acredubyll *per*son that scholde reson *with* on of *your* offesars what he was I wotte not sayng I mervell meche my lorde kepethe no better ahowse & the oder scholde answe~~r~~e agane & say hit was no wonder for my lorde hathe so many in exibussion in germane that all was to lyttyl to skrappe & gett to sende thether & that lorde gave nere abenyfys bot on pollyng parte whent owte In fee to his offesares so that of the prest~~es~~ ther fees Ryssys so god knowthe what sorow I have sofferd at my hart sence I thenke awysser *man* then and I wolde abene in as meche dowt as I for I derst not onse loke of on that be longyd *you* for fere of susspecion¹³⁸

Mr. gardner allso tolde me at the takyng of twyne senet efter beyng at canterbere at master skore *ser*monde then he tolde me that he wolde fame that my lorde of venchest~~er~~ scholde have knollege of *asertan man* & namyd hym that scholde come from the cowrte and long~~es~~ to the cowrt & usyd meche to twynes & also was *with* hym asenet be fore he was takyn & ofte ussyd to come theder & Remane asenet & som tymes more weche gave hym warnig that he scholde be take where apon he convayde many letters & wrytting~~es~~ that come from germany for none was fonde in his howse & yet he se hym¹³⁹ many tymes oponly in the cherche with letters saynge here his newes from germany & at that man by all lekelyode was aspye & what was sayde in the cowrte & he to breng hit heder bot he wolde not trest me here *with* none of them all bot at the begennyg I

¹³⁸ de "Master" à "susspecion" : barré par une grande croix.

¹³⁹ "hym" : insertion supralinéaire.

mellyd *with* none of ther maters many aday never bot at the fyrste nor
knew none of ther maters

.....

folio 154

.....

folio 155

155

XO VIO DIE MENSIS NOVEMBRIS ANNO DOMINI MO
CCCCCO XLIIIO

Master garner & thay emoges them pot up also how that *your grace* syster was anylners wyffe & hyr husbonde alywe or was *within* a yere before that tyme *which* was in lent last¹⁴⁰ and how that he & she dwelte in *aparyche* in canterbere ix or x yere togeder & hyr husbonde beyng alyve marede to master bynggam & master comissare maryd to hyr dawter & yett his chossyn to be junyd *with* master dene to be on of the procters for the cherche in the convocacion howse & not of ther elecion bot be adassyn of ther awne affenite¹⁴¹

By me John wyllughby

.....

¹⁴⁰ *de "which" à "last" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴¹ *de "Master" à "affenite" : barré par une grande croix.*

folio 156

.....

folio 157

157

INTERROGATORIES FOR DOCTOR WILLOUGHBY

What tyme he first knewe of thies matteres & by whom.

2 what *communication* he had *with* Serles opon palme sonday

3 ~~whether Doctor london dyd penne the articles new that Serles brought~~
~~to hym, & altered the articles.~~

43 Whether Serles said to this deponent, beware what you do, for you shal
 never be able to *prove* theym after this sorte *that* Doctor london doth
 nowe¹⁴² hath penned theym. ~~whether the wordes were spoken openly~~
~~that D london myght heare theym.~~

4 ~~whether this deponent said to any person that the Busshope of wynchester~~
~~wolde gyve VIm li to plucke downe tharch busshope of Cantorbury.~~

5 ~~whether the next day Serles wrote to this deponent to proeede earnestly~~
~~& boldely with Doctor london as he had bygonne.~~

64 what tyme it was *that* he said to Gardiner *that* he wolde take opon hym
 to be the only doer in this matter.

75 whatt he dyd *with* the copie of *the* articles that were delyvered to hym
 the same tyme

86 whether he shewed *the* last booke *that* Shether sent to hym by his *servant*,
 to *the* busshope of winchester or not

97 which of *the* cownceil dyd allowe hym for puttynge up of the boke, sayinge
that he was a good catholicke man, & dyd animat hym to be bolde to
present no such accusementes.

108 what *confortable* wordes the counseil gave hym to go about thies mat-
 teres.

119 ¹⁴² "doth nowe" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

who informed hym *that* a *commission* sholde com down into kent, & *that* *Parkehurst*, *milles* & *Gardiner* sholde be *commissioneres*

what *communication* he had *with* Mr. *fogge* of a ser lecture which *the* *Archbusshope* sholde reade of *the* sacrament of thaultare, & who were *present*, & what was said of *every* man.

how many were named to be *commissioneres*.

.....

folio 158

.....
folio 159

159

.....

folio 160

i. fyrst tyme that I was movyd to pot up ony artekyll was abowte avent by serlys at home *with* me

2. what *communicacion* that I had *with* serlys of palme sonday hit dothe apere in my boke of my fyrst answer to my lordes *grace*

3. also what serlys sayde to london I have also notyd in my former byll he chyd for altereng of them. & that was the casse he sent for the same artekylls beyng at home In his purse. even in palmeson weke of schyre thursday or good fryday as

4. i thenke I came home & tolde garner & asched for the wrytyng at serlys sent for¹⁴³ & salsbere colde not befonde & efter dener gardiner¹⁴⁴ callyd me In to the

gardyn & deleverde me the oder wryttyng & bad me schow them to master london & to my lorde of venchester bot schether copyde them owt fyrst in order & I toke them & sayde my lorde scholde have them & I lette london se them & so forthe as I have sayde be fore in my oder wrytyng

5. what I dyd *with* the coppie I dyd kypp hit styll my selffe

n wher I schoyde the boke to my lorde of venchester or no schetheres maⁿ caryd hit to my lorde hym selffe in al your names¹⁴⁵ I went with hym
6. my selffe my lorde had no laser to loke on hit & so I keppte it to ther comyng to london & thay resayvyd hit of me agane

7. ther was never none gave me seche comforde oder then I had of master london & of my lorde of venchest^{er} as I have schowyde be fore also

8. I never sayde that the consell gave me ane comforde bot that london tolde me that I scholde have meche thanke bot¹⁴⁶ all this his to exskewse them selves bot and¹⁴⁷ hyffe thay had had comforde as I know none thay had scholde thay ther apon In vent false maters apon any maⁿ how scholde hit stonde to geder or with reson¹⁴⁸ that thay dyd this be comfort of ony bode when thay had all rede drawn or ever I spake *with* them or come downe bot¹⁴⁹ falsodewoll ever have afoolle hende

.....

¹⁴³ *de "at" à "for" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴⁴ "gardiner" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴⁵ *de "in" à "names" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴⁶ "bot" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴⁷ "bot and" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴⁸ *de "or" à "reson" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁴⁹ "bot" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 161

161

who In fyrmyd that a comission scholde come downe that was fyrst moysyon that serlys made to master london at his fyrst comonig & london mayde hit sure & that mayde them bolde & then he demaⁿdyd the names of the onest of the *temporalte* & also of the *spiritualte* of the *temporalte* was master moylle master baker mast^{er} thwates master boyes & diverse oder I can not tell ther names & of the cherche master of maydestone master of wye master *parcus* master garner & master sellynger

i0. Indede i tolde master fogg of all that I knew & that I harde that same talle: & so I dyd here hit in dede in cryst cherche bot to tell hit as hit was tolde I can not nor hoo tolde hit bot hit was spokon at atabyll that my lordes *grace* scholde bottyd & sporyd Rede a lector on the sacrament of the alter saying hit was bot asemelytude & so lefte hit of Reavly weche trobylde the herers hartes meche

.....

folio 162

.....
folio 163

163

.....

folio 164

.....

folio 165

165

B Serles Robert serles *prebendare*

.....

folio 166

JEHUS

Apon palme sonday evyn at the cort kept at whygthe halle y met *with* doctor london of chaunse havynge the dean of lychfeld by the harme *which* seyde that he must nedes speake *with* me by fore my departyng & y taryed hyme at the counsel dore un tyll he came owt frome the councell to know hys mynd & then he was takyn from me by a *gentelman* that y could not then¹⁵⁰ speake *with* hym the next day on palme sonday mornynge Mr doctor tresham mette me & seyde that doctor london *servant* was at westmester to seke me & continently y went to hys house yn sylvar streat wher he seyde that y could never cum yn *better* season for the kynges council ar now besy occupyed for to

extirpe all heresys wher fore go ye to *your* yn & wryt suche articles erroneous as hath ben *prechyd* yn *your* partes & y departyd & wrot thes articles folowyng that on jon bocher as yt ys seyde abjuryd of heresy at colchester for opinions susteynyd ageynst the *sacrament* of the aulter *which* hath syth spoken & defendyd openly here erroneous opinions yn caunterbury by fore many and yet she ys qwyt by a pardon. *Item* than on *Sir* gyls curat of baram by the space of ii or iii yeres mynstryd all *maner* of *sacramentes* & after was married¹⁵¹ and as yt ys seyde was no prest. *Item* that Mr scory & master rydley were compleynyde on for ther *prechyng* & wer not ponisshyd as ther fellows wer *Item* that sum *prechyd* openly that ther ys heresy yn the wordes of blessing of holy brede & holy water. *Item* that *privat* massys ar not a vaylable for soules *departyd* *Item* other *prechyd* a geynst confession auricular & sum a geynst the pluckyng up of the rood clozthe on palme sonday & a geynst other cerimonys yn the church usyd & admyttyd: then *after* dyner on palme sonday y brouthe to hyme the articles above wryttyn & by the wey y mett *with* Mr doctor wylloby & told hym the newys that doctor london shewyd un to me that for the extirpation of heresys *commissions*, as he thowgth shold be directyd to every shyar yn england & then doctor wylloby & y went to gether to doctor london house wher when doctor london had redd myn articles a bove wrytten he ynstantly desyred me to *present* theme to the councell *with* hym *which* y refucyd to do by cause y was of late yn trobull then Mr london requyryd me to sett to my hand to the seyde articles and y seyde y wold not by cause they were not *provyd* by wytnes byt only apon hersey then Mr london was yn a grett fury & rage *with* me & began to trethen me be fore the dean of lychfeld & doctor wylloby & seyde y shold not chose for he wold cause me to be sent & compell me by the kynges councell¹⁵² to set to my handes to wytnes them or els yt shold be to hys gret dyshoneste for he had shewyd them as he seyde un to *diverse* worshypfull men wherfore y shold not so go backe to plucke my hede out of the colar also he seyde now yt apperyth that ye are very muted¹⁵³ & inconstant fore feare of my lorde the archbischope of caunterbury ponisment then he desyryd doctor wylloby to go with

¹⁵⁰ "n" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁵¹ "ed" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁵² "councell" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁵³ "muted" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

hym be fore the councell to *present* the articles & *after* long request
& yntrettans made doctor wylloby was content & consentyd to go *with*
hyme: then doctor london begon¹⁵⁴ to pen them

.....

¹⁵⁴ "begon" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 166a

166a

JEHUS¹⁵⁵

thys ys to certify *your* mast^{er}shype that y was disceyvvd & forgetful of
 the tyme & place¹⁵⁶ , for y have takyn on tyme for an other yn my boke:
 for thes wordes viz ye could never a com yn better season &c wer spoken
 on palme sonday evyn at cort when he Mr london ¹⁵⁷ cam owt from the
 councell & not yn hys own house on palme sonday mornyng & a pon
 palme sonday mornyng yn hys own house yn silver streat y delyveryd ~~mi~~
 the articles to him & not at aft^{er} noon yf a dirig or a marcke be made
 with a pen then yt wyl be playn to rede yn my boke¹⁵⁸

.....

¹⁵⁵ "jehus" : *écrit de haut en bas.*

¹⁵⁶ "& place" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁵⁷ "Mr london " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁵⁸ de "thys" à "boke" : *écrit de haut en bas.*

folio 166b

166b

.....

folio 166c

165 166c

JEHUS

very fore to make the *matter* the more pyzthy then they war wrytten yn my *exemplar* & y seyde mr wylloby be ware what ye do for ye shall never be able to *prove* them after thys sort that doctor london doth now pen them then doctor london was yn a great fury & angre for my disswadyng of mr wylloby & seyde to me ye may depart when ye wyll for ye wyl not testify *your* selfe yn thes *matter* ne yet suffer other that wold testyfy yn thys be halfe then he toke doctor wylloby fro me by the sleve & wold not suffer hym no more to speke *with* me and on the next day palme *munday* y *departyd* fro the cite towards oxford the same day at nyzgth when y cam to myn yn *remembryng* my selfe of *owr* angre *departyng* & how that y had muche dysplesyd doctor *london* yn *dysswadyng* doctor wylloby not to *present* the seyde ~~to~~ articles : then to opteyne doctor london benivolens a geyn y wrot a gentyl & *confortable* letter to doctor wylloby & sent backe robart my man *with* the letter to *perswade* doctor wylloby earnestly & boldly to *procede with* doctor london as he had begon and at my *returynyng* to london on ascencion eve y came to mr baker to know hys *plesure with* me seyng that Mr shedar & sandwych hath sent a letter to oxford to me in *your* name that y shold *with* all spede *cum* to London to yow & he seyde that y came to late for *your* fellows wer here on *saterday* last & be gon & now ye may be at choyse whether ye wyll go to *caunterbury* or returne to oxford & so then y *departyd* from hym & the morow *after* ascencion day y came to mr baker to know whether he wold any thyng to *caunterbury* & he wylyd me to be gon yn hast and to cause mr shedar to be *with* hym on sonday nexte *with* the boke seyng y *mervele*

[...]¹⁵⁹ knewe boke

that he ys so slacke & *commaund* me to mr parkehurst & other of *your* *company* & byd theme fear no man under neth the kyng to wytne the trowgth when they shal be requyrd then y came to mr doctor london & shewyd hym that mr baker hath *commaundyd* me to depart home yn hast & he seyde yt was good tydynges & *with* yn short space he lukyd for a *commissioner* for every shere of ynglond to be grauntyd to extirpe all heresys ye se we have a *commission* grauntyd for wynsor & now we be unanimes *in* domo wher as be fore we ware of ii sectes & ii sortes y have takyn much payn as yow see to gedar to gedar all the articles playntyffe yn on boke for kent the copy of all such articles as was delyveryd

moyle

to sir Thomas moyle doctor london reccyvyd of my hand & he seyde that doctor went laboryd to hym¹⁶⁰ that he wold take the paynes to be a *commissioner with* my lordes *grace* yn kent for a direction of all thes heresys ther now reygnyng & that *with* yn few days the kyng & hys most honorable counceyl wold se a *reformacion* thorowe hys realme yn thys be halfe & then y *departyd* to *caunterbury* & at my next *returynyng* to london mr london was at wynsor & se & so y spake no mor wyth hym by me robert serlys

¹⁶⁰ "to hym" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

.....

folio 166d

166d

.....

folio 167

167

INTERROGATORIES TO SERLES & OTHER

In primis whither ~~thei~~ Mr Sontleger & mr *parkhurst*¹⁶¹ presentid unto the Archebisshop of Canterbury the selfe same Articles that be conteyned in the booke of complainte, or whither there be moo, or ffewer, or some altered by addition of any wourdes

2 *Item* whither the witnes brought in did prove all the said Articles

3 *Item* wherfore thei leftoute iii of the Articles that before were *presentid*

4 *Item* whither tharchebisshop of canterburye did rebuke Serls for that he preachid that Images myght be *permitted* in the churche as representers of saintes, and not Idolles

5 *Item* whither tharchebisshop of Canterburye did speake openly before all the Prebendaries and Preachers there, and also openly in in his Consistorie, that the kinges *pleasure* was to have iii preachers of the newe lernyng and iii of the olde

6 *Item* Whither Serls and Shether were accused by men whiche were noted by comen fame to be of evill opinion for preaching, and who thei were that accused theym,

7 *Item* Whither the honestie of thair audience offered themselves to testifie that thei were falsely accused, and that whiche was laied againste theym was not true, And although thei were a great number, yet thei¹⁶² could not be admitted, And who thei were *that* so offered themselves And whither thei offered themselves¹⁶³ Or Serls required them to be examyned

8 *Item* whither false *persons* men of evill fame for suspecte opinions thoughe thei were butt ii or iii were admitted

9 *Item* whither ~~thei~~ Serls and Shether¹⁶⁴ were Innocente preachers, and so being Innocent were condempnid, thone to prison, and thother to reede a declarac*ion* of false surmised Articles, and by whome thone was *committid* to prison

10 *Item* whither thei that wolde speake againste evill opinions, dare not for if thei do, thei be complaynid on, and callid seditious *persons*, stiring the people to *commotion*, and by whome thei be so callid

11 *Item* whither complaynyng, to thair ordynarye, at his handes thei gett nothing but displeas*ure*, and the *partie* evill preaching moch moore favour

¹⁶¹ *de "Mr" à "parkhurst" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁶² *"thei" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁶³ *de "And" à "themselves" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁶⁴ *de "Serls" à "Shether" : insertion supralinéaire.*

and boldenes, And who hath had displeasure of the Ordynarye for com-
playnyng against evill preachers And what yll preachers have had favor
and boldenes therin at thordynaris handes¹⁶⁵

Item whither ii ymages of Christe and ii of *our* Ladie, wherunto was nei-
ther oblac/on don, nor any light Standing, were taken down by tharchebis-
shopps commandemente, both by mowthe and by *Lettres* and what the
effecte of the Letters was

.....

¹⁶⁵ *de "And" à "handes" : insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 168

Item what wourde mr Bacar sent theym from London by Serls

Item what booke¹⁶⁶ it was was that was laste sent to doctour willoughby by Shethers servante, what the mattier therof was, and whan it was made and sent.

Item wherfore thei advised Shether to write to doctour willoughby to gett hym oute of the waye, and to repayre to the Courte or to some other of his ffrendes

Item what Inditment that was whiche Mr Parkehurste redde one nyght at supper, whan thei talked of the sessions of the vi Articles, whose Inditment it was and where he had it *Item* whither¹⁶⁷ Mr Bakar saied to parkehurste, Gardener and Shether when thei were at London, that there shoulde be a Commission in kent shortely

Item what names he wrote at the same tyme to be in the Comission

Item whither Mr Thwaittes said at divers tymes that¹⁶⁸ ~~about two lines deleted, illegible~~ thei should still frome tyme to tyme marke what was preachid and say nothing but note it and send it to *Item* at what tymes the same was spoken, and whither he said that it was maister Bacars counsaile.

Item how many bokes were delivered to Petite

Item whither one boke was made wherin was this Article That tharchebishop did saye, that he wolde defende Scorye and Ridleys opinions

Item where that boke ys become and what tyme it was made

Item whither Parkehurst and Gardener have *communied* with Petite, that the Commissarye and other of evill opynions and dispicers of the laudable ceremonies, wolde not have ben so bolde, if thei had not ben confortd by my lorde.

Item Whither thei *with* Serls or Shether have *communied* to Petite being present, that Markeham Stewarde to tharchebisshop was abiured, and what knowledge Serls ~~hath~~ thei have¹⁶⁹ therof.

Item To whome thei sent to *procure* that tharchebisshop of Canterburye shoulde be no Comissioner, nor knowe the witnes and wherfore thei so wrote or sent

.....

¹⁶⁶ "booke" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁶⁷ "whither" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁶⁸ "that" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁶⁹ "thei have" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 169

169

Item what booke it was that he receyvid of sir Thomas Moile, and delyvered unto doctour London

Item what wourdes the chaunceller of Rochester said to hym, when he said that hussay wolde helpe hym forwarde with his Articles

Item howe many tymes before passion weke, he resorted home, to doctour Willoughbye, moving hym to put up suche Articles as ~~Serls~~ he ¹⁷⁰ shoulde devise, and what answer doctour Willoughby made.

.....

¹⁷⁰ "he " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 170

folio 171

171

JEHUS

to the fyrst second & thyrd articles y can sey nothyng for y was absent at oxford

4 to the iiii articles my lordes *grace* dyd not rebuke me for that y *prechyd* that images myzgth be *permyttyd* yn the churche as *representers* of seyntes but by cause y seyde & affyrmyde that any image was not any idole

4 *Item* to the vth the archbishope seyde openly yn the *consistory* that he had chosen & taken vi *prechars* iii of the old sort & iii of the new to the entend that they conferryng ther lernyng to gether shold bult & try owt the trewzth & farther y can not sey

6 *Item* to the vith that Serlys & Shethar wer accusyd by the wytnes & testimony of men of evyl fame notyd yn the cyte as by sterky toftes mey daniel & thwyre

8 *Item*

they wytnes wer obiected ageynst by me yn the *consistory* by for the iugers by reson of an opyn fame & by cause they wer yndityd of heresy

7 *Item* to the viith ther cam from hotfeld were serlys *prechyd* & was accusyd iii honest men of that same parysh *which* offeryd them selfe to be examined & to depose that the seyde *serlys* was falsley accusyd the on was callyd bulle the other john gren & the iiith ~~wa~~-ys namyd rycard & they taryed at caunterbury & could not be admittyd for yt was aunsheryd that a negatyve yn the law could never be *provyd*

Item to the ixth xth xith & xiith y can sey nothyng

Item what word mr baker seye sent them from london by *serlys* y have expressyd & confessyd yn my boke a fore delyveryd

Item to the same article what yndytment was redde at mr *parkhurst* table &c as y remembre me ther was on wylliam payne late undersheryff at supper or dyner yn mr *parkhurst* house *which* redd ther openly a for the sessions a copy & a forme of endytment for pluckyng downe of images yn the paryssh off elmested & thys forme & copy he then delyveryd to mr *parkehurst* & he redd *in* yt ther as y remembre

.....

folio 172

JEHUS

Item yt was *commenyd* as y remembre yn mr *parkehurst* house petite beyng *present* that yn the cardinales tyme at oxford ther ware of the cardinale colledge & other places yn oxford a bouth a xxxth yn number abiuryd & troblyd for susteynyng & kepyng of leutars bokes & at that tyme they seyde mr markame was student yn the cardinale college & whether he was on of the nomber or no they could not suerly tell

Item to the rest of all that volume y can sey nothyng

Item the boke that *sir thomas* moyle sent to doctor london was a boke off articles *concernyng* *turnare* the vicare of osprynges & the *commisary*

Item y came to mr chaunsler of rogester at morow masse yn the mornyng & seyde we can gett no councel of the law yn the cyte y-e to make up owr bokes after the forme ~~the forme~~ of the law y *pray* yow ynforme my lorde *grace* of that same & he seyde that yt ys my lordes *pleasure* that ye shold have lernyd counsell he wyl deny yow non that ye can name yn the cyte & seyde summe of them lacke lernyng & sume lacke practyse & mr chauncelor seyde take mr smyth for he ys wel lernyd & wher as he dowttes yn hys lernyng he may boldly resorte to mr hussey for aqwayntans sake *which* may ynstructe & helpe hyme wher as he dowtys

Item doctor wylloby & y have *convenyd* be fore pass[ion] sonday thwyse or thryse of *turnar* *prechyng* & the vicare of osprynge *which* by ther *prechyng* seyde trublyd & unquiet[ed] the hole countre & seyde yf w-no mane wold enform the councel, ther of¹⁷¹ he wold & durst be so bold by cause he ys a chaplen to the kynge & had good a qwayntans yn the corte by me robart Serlys

.....

¹⁷¹ "ther of" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 173

173

FFOR SERLS AND OTHER

Ffirst whoo was the begynners of theis matters at London

Item by whose advice and counsaile it was set forwarde

Item with whome thei hadd conference, and who did bolden and animate theym in the same, and in what forme, by wourdes or wryting, or otherwise

Item what mattier thei hadd at the begynnyng for foundacion

Item yf thei had any whither thei hadd theym of thair own knowledge, or by hardesaye

Item in what thing or thinges, the knewt my lordes grace culpable in / of their awn knowledge, and howe they knewe it

Item the like to be ministred for the *proceding* of the same matter at Canterburye

Item howe many Justice of peace Gentilmen and other *persons* thei have conference *with* / in thies mattiers, and what thei and *every* of theym have don, or spoken in the same mattieres

Item to whatt thinges thei have condecendid unto

Item what Petite / the clerke of the peace or any *other* towards the Lawe hath saied or don as towching Inditementes paneling of enquestes, and by what occacion, and by whose motion or *commandement* /

Item to what ende or effecte thei entendid to bring theis *matters*

Item by what autorite thei beganne and *procedid* in theis *matters*

Item whither you tolde and declared to the vicar of Charing being in his house at Charing, howe that iiii of you did entende to preache ii sermons a pece in the Ile of Thanett in one daye, And to howe many moo you declared the same and to what entent

.....

folio 174

.....

folio 175

175

JEHUS

to the fyrst & second y can sey no farther then y have expressyd yn my boke delyveryd to *youR* grace what was don whyl y was at oxford from palme sonday to whygthsontyd y know not¹⁷² : & the boke of articles¹⁷³ was put upp to the councell yn my absens when y was at oxford.

Item to the iiith & iiiith y know not what *matters* they have *proposyd* for ther foundacion or *with* whom they have conferryd yn thys *matter* by wordes or wrytyng savyng only *with sir* john baker *which* as they sey wrot a *letter* to them & sent for theme to cum to london

Item as concernyng the vth & vith y can sey nothyng ther yn for y never sawe the articles *proposyd* a geynst my lordes *grace*

FOR THE *PRECHYNGES* OF THE MATTERS OF CAUNTERBURY

To the fyrst they have had comunicacion *with sir* Thomas moyle mr thwayttes & *with* mr petyte & they have ynquiryd as y ~~suppose~~-remembre whether yt was thought that a *commission* shold be dyrectyd *from* the councell to caunterbure for reformation of the countre & also who shuld be *commissioners* for the same.

as concernyng the second y know nothyng

Item as tochyng the iiith what *master* petite & other¹⁷⁴ hath don concernyng yndytementes and pannelyng of enquestes y know nothyng but a fore the sesiens was holden mr petite seyde he wold ryde to hys *master sir* John baker to know hys *pleasure* whether he wold be at the sessiens of vi articles or no

as concernyng the iiiith & vth y know nothyng

¹⁷² de "y" à "not" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁷³ "of articles" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁷⁴ "& other" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

Item to the last article ¹⁷⁵ : ther came certen prestes owt of tenet to labor to have *prechars* to cum to *preche with* them for they seyde that they lackyd ther quarter *sermons* & could get no *prechars* & then mr gardiner mr mylles mr shethar & y askyd how many chyrches ther ware *with* yn the yle of tenat & they seyde viiith wher a pon we fower a fore seyde a greyd to go thether all apon on they & eny on of us to *preche* at ii parysh churches & so to do all ther *sermons* yn on day : thys same was *concludyd* openly at dyner yn mr *parkhurst* house & apon thys occasion y told the vicar of charyng yn hys house¹⁷⁶ thys [...] ¹⁷⁷ le by cause [...] ¹⁷⁸ ys

.....

¹⁷⁵ "article " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁷⁶ de "yn" à "house" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁷⁷ *illisible*

¹⁷⁸ *illisible*

folio 176

folio 177

177

JHESUS

thys ys to certyfy *your* mastershype that the same angre & malyce expressyd by wordes of doctor london to me¹⁷⁹ was not count~~er~~fet ne faynyd angre *which* master wyllyams the dean of lychfeld yf he be requiryd can testify *Item* doctor kechyn lat abbat of heynsam can testify the same *which* on palme munday logyd yn the same yn¹⁸⁰ at maydenhede wher y was logyd to whom y openyd at supper ther the hole matter of o~~w~~r varians & fallyng owt & he ad~~ver~~tysyd me to wryt sum gentyl letter to pacyfy mr london¹⁸¹

hys-~~y~~re & to sende my man *with* my letter backe to london or eles to ryd backe my selfe by whos counsell y wrot the letter to doctor wylloby & sent backe my *servant with* all

Item abowth thys thyme ii yeres as¹⁸² y was entryng yn *communication with* the bysshope of Wynchester that yt myght please hym to be so good lord un to me to helpe me forth yn my suyt that the sender thorow hyme y myght attayne of the kynges *grace* a lycens to *preche* owt of the diocesse off caunterbure *with* a *non* residens & sodenly cam yn the byshop off rochester & seyde my lord the howre ys past & then they bogth went to london & y never spake *with* hyme syth ne be fore as y take god to record y most humble besech *your* masterschype to speke for me to my lordes grace that y may be restoryd to lyberte

¹⁷⁹ "to me" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁸⁰ "yn" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁸¹ "mr london" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁸² "as" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 178

.....
folio 179

179

.....

folio 180

.....
folio 181

181

.....

folio 182

.....

folio 183

183

GARDINER

.....

folio 184

.....
folio 185

185

[...] ¹⁸³ sir Anthony Browne
 n On *aester* evyn last past : when I *william Gardner* beyng In the qwyre off christes church In *Canterbury* : Doctor *willyby* came Into *owr* church and desyryd to speke *with* me. unto whom when I dyd cume : he *prayid* me to speke *with* me In my chamber Thyther when we dyd cume : he drew *owtt* ffrom hys purse ii bylles *contaynyng certen matters* : (here emongst us : worthy (as he thowght) off reformatyon: And he sayd thatt he hadd spokyn *with Serles* : one off the kynges hyghnesse *prechers* In *Canterbury* : and lernyd them off hym : I herd lytyll off them redd : ffor I had no mynd to here them : and reffusyd to receyve them : he was so Importune uppon me : and sayde thatt he hadd byn *with dverse* off the cowncell : (whatt they were I know nott)

and they gave unto hym suche wordes (as he sayde) thatt he was myche *conffortt* to goo a *bowt* hys *matter* : yett att the last : by Importune labor unto me : he left them *with* me : ffor iii or iii dayis : I dyd wrapp upp the bylles : nott lokyng on them : not medlyng *with* any *matter* In them : . ffor I *never* thowght : on suche *matters*. untyll doctor *wyllyby* : dyd *mynyster* occasyon : Butt then *afterward* *consydeyng* the abusys In *prechyng* : *partly* In christes church (as I with other sorowyng dyd noote) A brode lykewyse (as the *people* dyd reportt) *lamentyng* thatt the *people* : schuld be so seducyd : and *provokyd* : ffrom the quyett *trade* off godes word : and the kynges *maJesteys* ordynaunces : whom to kepe : *every* trew subjectte owghte :) and castyng thatt the denyall : In *prechyng* dyd aryse : by lakk off dew reformatyon : off suche : as were be ffore : ffor evyll *prechyng* : unto my lordes *grace* *presentyd* : and unto *owr* knowlege nott refformyd : butt rather theruppon boldyd : to doo lyke : as they dyd beffore : (as by ther *prechyng* we myghte *perceyve*) had *communy-* catyon emongst us : att sondry tymys : desyrusse to have a thorow

.....

folio 186

quyetnesse : And so att the last : Syr Coxson one off the pety canons In christes churche : (then levying) dyd comyn *with* me. whatt was best to be don : (ffor he had herd off doctor wylybys beyng ther :) ffor thententt to have an unyfforme : a quyett : and a godly *prechyng withowt* all Jars : In tyme *cummyng* : he *determyd* to draw thys boke off my lordes *communya-* tyon. when off partt was thatt we schuld nott make Invec-tyves in the polpett¹⁸⁴ on trinyte sonday : had emongst us *prebendarys* : and the resydew also he dye¹⁸⁵ : as hytt her apperyth¹⁸⁶ followythe : butt nott all : ffor the artycle off ymages and the VI *prechers* I drew : Off thys drawgthe don by coxson no man dyd know butt I : ffor he wold nott have hytt knowne : and unto thys tyme no man dyd *otherwyse* know : butt thatt hytt was my drawgthe : Thys drawgthe made : and *with* my hand *writyn* : I schewyd hytt unto mr Thwayttes : butt he sagely :

he namyd my lord
of wynchester []or
any other namyng
[]man

(as he ys a wyse man) wold thatt wylyby schuld be ware : and aske cowncell : off suche as knew best: whatt to be don. In soche *matter* : ffor hytt was a waygthy *matter* :. Unto thys boke coxson dyd adjoyne : the boke In fflore tyme. unto my lordes *grace presentyd concernyng* the *prechynges* : off mr Rydley and mr Scory : he wrotte *dyverse* coopys : and then hytt was nott knowne : thatt any had hytt butt he : Thys boke drawne was *delyveryd* unto doctor wyly- by : hys bylles also were *delyveryd* unto hym nott lokyd on : nor medlyd with And so he *havyng* the boke : whyther he wentt *with* hytt: unto whom he resor- tyd. and shewyd the boke : In good ffayzthe I know nott : Butt unto london he wentt : and ther beyng he sentt downe a copy off thatt boke : by whoys motyon. I nor none off my *company* doo know as I can here off¹⁸⁷ : he wrotte thatt he must nedes have hytt subscribyd : We wentt to gyther and subscribyd the boke : thorowly : thatt was then newly made : Thes sett therunto ther handes : mr Sentleger : mr *parkhurst* : mr huntt: I william Gardner : mr mylles mr Schether : Syr Coxson : Syr Cox :. All thes nott subscribyng unto *every* artycle : butt summe unto one : summe unto an other : as we knew them trew : So thatt they all were subscribyd unto : *emongst* us : : Mr Serles subscribyd nott : ffor he was then other In london :¹⁸⁸ other I oxford : whether off bothe I am nott sewar : butt he was nott *emongst* us : and knew nott then : off the boke made :. Thatt don. doctor wylyby : had the boke a gen unto whom he *presentyd* hytt: or dyd schew hytt : and *with* whom he hadd

.....

¹⁸⁴ *de "when" à "polpett" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁸⁵ *de "also" à "dye" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁸⁶ *"her apperyth" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁸⁷ *de "as" à "off" : insertion supralinéaire.*

¹⁸⁸ *de "In" à "london" : barré par une grande croix.*

communycatyon off hytt. I nor none off my *company* (so ffarr as I doo know) ys able to say: Butt sone after aester : Mr *parkhurst*: Mr Schether: and I *william Gardner*: were sentt ffor unto london, by *lettres* : sentt unto us from *owr* daene: Mr doctor wotton: wylyng us *with* all spede to repare unto london: and ther to apere be ffore one off the *privy* councell namyng noo manes name *determinatt*: hys *lettres* declaryd thatt he was *commawndyd* to *wryte* unto us: In hys *lettres*: he also declaryd thatt he wold schew unto us hys name. thatt wylyd us to apere: when we came unto london: Unto london when we were cume we were *commawndyd* by Mr Daene to goo unto Syr John Baker knygthe: unto whom: when we came: he schewyd unto us a copy: off the boke: *with* namys nott subscribyd: and sayde here ys a boke: delyveryd unto me: and hytt ys thought: thatt yow have knowlege off hytt: I requyre yow In the kynges majesteys name: thatt yow goo to gyther and thatt thatt yow know to be trew: and to be abyddyn by: theroff make a ffayer boke: And the kynges plaesure ys: thatt yow ffare none: and spare nott to tell the trowthe. ffor ffere off ony man he wylythe yow. In thys *matter* to ffere none: butt god and hym

[...] ¹⁸⁹ e dyd thys And doo hytt trewly and ffayzthfully *withowt* all drede: off ony under
and [...] ¹⁹⁰ ayd as hys majesty: We so *commawndyd* *perusyd* the boke thorowly and so
a good [...] ¹⁹¹ le myche as we knew to be trew: and with handes subscribyd ¹⁹⁷ to be
yff we had [...] ¹⁹² le abyddyn by: we dyd putt Into a boke new *wryten*: ~~and~~ the boke ¹⁹⁸ dyd
rst gon unto [?] goo unto my lord off *wynchester* ~~with the boke~~: butt he wold nott kepe
lordes grace our or- ~~hytt~~: butt lokyd on hytt ¹⁹⁹ qwykly dymyssyd us: and byd us goo unto
dynary : well [...] ¹⁹³ Syr John Baker knythe: off whom we hadd the boke: and then to delyver
dyd we nott [...] ¹⁹⁴ hytt²⁰⁰ And so unto Syr John Baker we returnyng: (by the handes off Mr
more ffoly In [...] ¹⁹⁵ Schether / Mr *parkhurst* and I standyng by) hytt was delyveryd unto
: : The boke [...] ¹⁹⁶ the ffore namyd Syr John Baker knygthe: Thatt done we were dymyssyd
we :c: and sentt home a gen: And so we have *contyneneyd*: (I trust trew) unto
god: and unto the kynges hyghnesse unto whom: god grawntt long lyffe
and *prosperusse*

per me *william Gardner* clericus

.....

¹⁹⁷ de "with" à "subscribyd" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁹⁸ "the boke " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

¹⁹⁹ de "lokyd" à "hytt" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁰⁰ de "and" à "hytt" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 188

Now they beyng in Idrance & I fferyng by cause *partly* I was²⁰¹ accusyd I wrott unto my lord off wynchester my *lettres* ffor ther ayde & *myne?*²⁰² yff he mygthe doo unto them & us²⁰³ any good & sett the testymonyall copy off *cant~~er~~bury* unto hym schewyng *hem* thatt *men* here dyd & In *other* places wold lykewyse testyffyi of ther charite²⁰⁴ for thers & *ours* honest *prechynges* : *Item* hem thatt I was examynynd ffor thys boke & whatt ensuere I made *never* otherwyse myndyd butt when I schuld lowfully be requyryd as now I am I wold gladly dysclose *the matter*

Item mr thwaytes schewyd unto mr *parkhurst* & me thatt he had byn *writen* unto ffrom whom I know nott ~~to send to~~ gather suche *matters* as he coud here off an brode worthy to be refformyd: att thatt were swarwyng ffrom the laudable usys off christes churche : sayng unto us by cause I *cannot* be allways here. I *pray* yow : as ye can know & trewly *lern* send me word & so In good ffayth I not sechyng ffor them : as I dyd here & as *men* wold trewly testyffyi uppon ther *conscyence* I sent unto hym : *other matters* wold nott send butt suche ffor whom I herd the *partey*s speke & uppon their *conscyence* to testyffyi thatt they were trewe : Mr Gardiner d

.....

²⁰¹ "I was" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁰² "& myne?" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁰³ "& us" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁰⁴ *de "of" à "charite" : insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 189

189

Gentyll ffather wher as I have nott borne : so good : so tender an hartt
towardses yow : as a trew chyld owgthe to bere : and as yow *never* gave
unto me occasyon otherwyse : butt rather by benefyttes *provokyd* me
unto the *contrary* : I aske off yow : *with* as *contryte* an hartt: as *ever*
dyd David aske off god : *mercy* : And I desyre yow to remember the
prodygall chyld : wich althowghe ffrom hys ffather swarvyng and yett
Into ffavor receyvdyd agen : to receyve me (althowghe unkyndly) now :
by ffooly : I dyd fforsake yow : And nott boorne my hartt : so lovyngly
soo trewly : towardses

n yow / as my dewty was. I schuld have don :. I am ffull sory ffor my
fawtt : . And yett : good ffather : be yow well assuryd (as I opynyd
my *conscyence* unto yow : att my last *commynynng* with yow :) thatt
I dyd *never* bere malyce a yenst yow : butt the grettyst cause : thatt
ever occupyd my hartt a yenst yow And ffor the wyche. I dyd bere my
hartt so lytle towardses yow : was (as god schall save the sawll off me :)
thatt I saw so lytle quyettesse emongst us : And so grett Jarr In christes
relygyon : supposyng thatt by yowr *permyssyon* and sufferawnce

IIII (*wich* was nott soo / as I doo *perceyve*) that hytt dyd aryse unto the
grett *griffe* off my *conscyence* : . I *condescendyd* the soner : unto the
making off the boke a yenst yowr *grace* : when I was

wyllyby therunto movyd : by thatt same : suggester wyllyby :. where and off
whom he toke occasyon : to bryng hys bylles unto *Canterbury* and to
move occasyon. I know nott : :Good ffather ffor my setting fforthe thatt
same boke : *partly* by me made: : hartely : *confessyng*

.....

folio 190

my raschenesse and Indelyberatt doynge : I aske off yow *mercy* : requyryng yow off yowr charyte : to Impute the grett ffawtt : off hytt unto thes

wich mynystryd unto me occasyon : and to remytt unto me my lygthnesse ffor off trewgthe I was gretly seducyd : Remember good ffather thatt owr parentt was seducyd : and yett off god fforgevyn : fforgeve me good ffather : By whom I was seducyd my *confessyon* dothe declare : And ffather yff hytt schall plaese yow now : more off yowr goodnesse : then

off my *deservyng* (ponyschemett & thatt scharpe : I have *deservyd*) to fforgeve unto me : thys my ffawt and unkyndnesse : yow schall never here after *perceyve* In me : butt thatt : att all tymys. I schalbe as obedyentt : and as trew unto yow : as ever was chyld unto hys naturall ffather : yff other wyse att any tyme yow ffynd off me : never trust me never doo ffor me : butt utterly *withowt* all ffavor : cast me Into paynes as possyble ys : ffor any wrache to suffer : Gentyll ffather. ponder my *griffe* : *wich* ys att my hartt nott lytle : And thorow yowr goodnesse remyttyng unto me my unkyndnesse and grawntyng *mercy with* lyberty : I desyre yowr *grace* : to sett me Into aeyse : bothe off hartt and body : I am yowrs : and schalbe yowrs : and thatt trewly : whyls I leve :

God preserves yowr *grace*

per me william Gardner

Good ffather I have yevyn my selffe unto yow : hartt body and *servyce* : And yow have takyn me unto yow : now remember me : thatt now am yowr trew *servantt*

.....

folio 191

191

.....

folio 192

.....

folio 193

193

When my lord off wynchester *retur*nyd ffrom the cowncell by yond the seys : he herd masse In Christes church In *canterbury* : masse don : he take me by the hand : and askyd how I dyd : & ffor further he askyd how they dyd In *Canterbury* : Thys questyon was *concernyng* the quyettesse off Christes relygyon : I answeyrd sayng : ffor sothe my lord but metely :: how doo yow *within* the howse emongst yowr selffe. I sayde : ffor sothe my lord In *prechyng* sumtymes we doo nott agree all : Soo doo I here : sayde he : Whatt ys thatt : thatt yow doo nott A gree In : I then rehersyd mr Rydleys *prechynges* And mr Scorys *partly* : he sufferyd me to rehearse untyll I came unto thatt poyntt : thatt *prayer* owgthe to be made In a *tung* knowne : and nott In a *tung* unknowne : ffor soo hytt were but bablyng : my lord sayd : ther he myssyd : ffor the *germans* them selffe : Ar now a yenst thatt saynges : Well sayde my lord thys ys nott well : my lord off *Canterbury* wyll loke on thys I *dowt* nott : or els : suche *prechyng* will growe unto an evyll *Inconvenyence* : I know well : he wyll see remedy ffor hytt : Well how doo yow *with* them : I sayde : my lord hardly I am myche *markyd* In my *sermons*. And I *can*mott tell : Whether I be takyn or noo: I *pray* yowr good lordschypp off yowr cowncell whatt were best : ffor me to doo : . I had rather leve *prechyng* : by tymys : then to be takyn In my *sermon* : Then sayde my lord : Doo thus : wryte yowr *sermon* Into a boke *every* word : as yow wyll *preche* hytt : And when yow goo Into the pulpytt : *delyver* yowr boke unto the cheffyst man ther : thatt can rede : and lett hym take hede off yowr boke : whyle yow doo *preche* : And say noo more : butt thatt yow have *writyn* : And studyd ffor : And I warra~~ntt~~ : yow schall doo

.....

folio 194

well enoughe : And when yow doo here any man *preche* other wyse then well : hold yow *contentyd* and medyll nott : so schall yow doo best Then came a *powr* man unto hym : brother unto mr huntt : which huntt when was ²⁰⁵ then In the flete : Thys *powr* man made *petytyon* unto hym ffor hys brother : my lord sayde : I have byn long *owt* off *ynglond* : I here off yowr brother : butt I know nott the *matter* : Be yow off good *conffortt* : I trust he schall doo well : And I wyll doo soo myche good ffor hym : as I may : Then he passyd fforthe the tyme In *communycation* *concernyng* *owr* ordynawnces : In the qwyre : *Owr* statutes : *Owr* massys And *howres* off them :. And soo att the last : he sentt ffor mr Rydley *prebendary* : Whatt he sayde unto hym. I know nott : Thys ys the trougthe uppon my *conscyence*.

When mr Serles : mr Schether : And mr Scory were In Indurawnce I wrote unto my lord off wynchester In thys wyse : As nyghe as I can remember my lordes *grace* hathe *prisonyd* mr Serles mr Schether & mr scory : As ffor mr Serles & mr schether : the honesty off ther audyence wyll : and doo testyffye ffor them : And so ffarr as I can here : In the *contree* also wher they have *prechyd* ther audyence wyll testyffye thatt they ar In most partt wrongffully accusyd : And the honest men off the towne have all redy sentt In ther testimonyall : ffor to declare them and us *prebendarys* : so ffarr as *ever* they herd : to *preche* godly & quyetyly They were assygnyd to make ther answeere be ffore my lordes *grace* : att a day apoyntyd : when ther day came to make answeere : they fferyng my lordes Justyce refusyd to make answeere : butt dyd apele : And soo nott answeeryng : nother ther apellatyon admyttyd : they were *commyttyd* unto ward a gen : honest substantyall men offeryd to bayle them as then. they cowlde nott be bayld : I wrote also thatt I was lykewyse accusyd ffor my *prechyng* : butt I thankyd god : ffor noo poyntt off heresy butt as I dyd *perceyve* : hytt was onely ffor brablyng *matters* : howbey I fferyd myche : thatt yff my lordes *grace* dyd stopp *owr* appelatyons *that*

.....

²⁰⁵ "was" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

then I *with* other schuld abyde the uttermost : Thys fferyng. I desyryd hys lordshypp yff remedy mygthe be : thatt we mygthe (yff nede wer have lyberty to apele : I wrote also thatt I was examynyd beffore doctor cokkes ffor the boke delyveryd unto the cowncell : And my answeere was thys. thatt I was *with* the cowncell att london : butt whatt ²⁰⁶ I saw ther : whatt I sayde ther : and whatt was sayde unto me : I dyrst nott dysclose : unlesse the cowncell wold have me to dysclose :. I desyryd hym also thatt yff I had nede : thatt he wold so labor and doo ffor us : thatt ffor owr trewgth we mygthe nott be undon.

My lordes answeere nott by *lettres* : butt by mowgthe sentt by mr Schethers *servantt* : nott unto me / as by the wordes hytt dothe apere : but rather made unto *master* schether.

When my lord had redd my *lettres* (as the *servantt* sayde) he askyd : whoo browgthe thes *lettres* : The *servantt* sayde : I : my lord then wentt a way. and as the *servantt* supposyd) Into *the* cowncell chamber. when came fforthe: The *servantt* requyryd hys plaesure : he sayde : have me : *commendyd* unto yowr *master* : The *servantt* desyryd hys lordshypp to have sume *conffortable* answeere off hym : my lord sayde : I can make yow noo answeere (as yett) The nextt day or II dayis after : when the *servantt* came a gen ffor hys answeere my lord : sayde unto hym : yowr *master* semythe to be a chyld : he weptt be ffore my lord when he schuld have answeeryd : Byd hym nott ²⁰⁷ wepe ffor schame : but answeere lyke a man : wyll he be a chyld now : lett hym take a good hartt unto hym : yff he have nede : he schall ffynd ffrendes :²⁰⁸ Then sayde the *servantt* : I *pray* yowr lordschypp be good unto hym : my lord sayde : have me *commendyd* : unto hym : I wylnott fforgett : hym : and doo as myche ffor hym as I can :²⁰⁹ I must know off the cowncell : what I schall doo : I warraⁿtt yow. I wylnott fforgett hym : have me *commendyd* also unto the *prebendarys* : he namyd none & so dymy²¹⁰ - ssyd the *servant* :

forde Ther stode one by brother In law unto mr Schether : whoys name ys fforde And my lord *departyd* he had communycatyon *with* mr schethers *servantt* : off whatt

.....

²⁰⁶ "whatt " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁰⁷ "nott " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁰⁸ de "yowr" à "ffrendes" : *souligné*.

²⁰⁹ de "I" à "can" : *souligné*.

²¹⁰ de "I" à "dymy" : *souligné*.

folio 196

matters In good ffaygthe I know nott : In *communycatyon* (as mr schethers *servantt* dyd tell me) thys fford sayde thatt my lorde chawnceller. schortly : wold or schuld²¹¹ (whether off bothe he sayde : In good ffaygthe. I doo nott remember *owt* off hys offyce schortly. And thatt mr Baker schuld have hytt :²¹² In departyng thys fford wyllyd mr schethers *servantt* : to wyll hys brother that he never recantt : ffor yff he dyd : we wold never be hys ffrend whyls he levyd : nor none schuld thatt he cowld lett : he sayde thatt he wold cause thatt my lord off wynchester schuld nott be hys ffrend :²¹³

Cyriac Petitt

*With*In thes iii wekes besydes byschopp warhams Tombe : In christes church. I schewyd Cyryacc petytt thys *matter* : by cause I know well : hytt wold rejoyce hym : to here good towards hys *master* Baker : Butt he wold nott beleve hytt : All other thynges In the answe : he beleft : and thought to be trew : or mygthe be trew : Att thatt tyme the *servantt* off mr Schethers wrote a *lettre* off v or vi lynes: Cyryacc petytt dyd see the *lettre* : and herd hytt redd : hytt breffly *contaynyd* the answe thatt he browghte ffrom my lord: and ffrom the ffore namyd fford The *servantt* had the *lettre* a gen : he sayde thatt he wold delyver hytt unto mr Schether hys *master* : whether he soo dyd or noo : I am not able to say : Master Copyn alderman *within* thes iiii wekes : metyng me In the church

Coppyn late maier

dyd *commyn with* me : and sayde. I have byn *with* my lordes *grace* And I wold nott butt thatt I had byn ther : ffor now I doo know thatt I knew nott beffore : And I dare well say : my lord ys as sory ffor thys hoorle : as any man ys In *ynglond* : And wold thatt all were well : Att my *cummyng* my lord dyd byd me welcume : and sayde he was desyrusse to speke *with* me : And desyryd off me to know : whatt was the cause (as I thoughte) off thys hoorle : And thatt knowne whatt remedy to caese hytt : I sayde thatt I wold schew unto hys *grace* : so nere as I cowde : Also a remedy : ffor hytt : Butt whatt he told my lord : he wold nott tell unto me : Butt thus he sayde : I told my lord my mynd : And he thankyd me hartely ffor hytt : and I told hym noo thyng butt trewgthe : And by *owr* lady : he dyd can me good thanke ffor hytt : And them I requyre (?)

.....

²¹¹ *de "sayde" à "schuld" : souligné.*

²¹² *de "owt" à "hytt" : souligné.*

²¹³ *de "to" à "ffrend" : souligné.*

folio 197

197

off hym why hys *grace* dyd so hardly bere me In tymes past : he sayde : yow were *complaynyd* on unto me by a *certen person* : and thatt a tale was browghte unto hym a yenst me : Then sayde I : my lord I wyll declare the tale and the *person* unto yowr *grace* : thatt made the tale : And so I dyd And now all ys well. I thanke god : and so well : thatt my lordes *grace* wylyd me to resortt unto hym boldly : and so schall I doo by my ffaygthe : ffurther more mr Copyn sayde : By my trowgthe I dare say : my lord ys noo berar In thes *matters* : They be *other* ewysse sayde mr copyn : And namyd none : butt keptt all *secrette* ffrom me : glad thatt he was In soche ffavor *with* my lorde : And so *departyd* ffrom me.

m My lord : yff thatt Syr John Baker knythe had nott sentt ffor us unto london : And Incoragyd us by thes wordes : ffere no man : butt god and the kyng : And the kynges hygnesse wylythe yow to ffere none butt hym : We wold *never* attemptyd so ffarr In the *matter* as we have don : And besydes thatt he wylyd us to resortt untomy lord off wynchester wher as also we *percevyd* noo *reproche* unto ys gevyn ffor owr dede : ffor yff by any off thes or any other off the councell we had byn rebukyd ffor owr doynge (as I wold we had) And the danger schewyd unto us : wheroff we had noo knowlege : ffor my *partt* I say off my *conscyence*. I wold have gon home a gen nott medlyng : Wherffor my good ffather (Althowghe I drew ii off the Artyclys *presentyd* (and noo moo as god schall save me) I can doo noo lesse then to blame them or hym thatt sentt ffor us : thatt *with* wordes beffore reheryd dyd Incorage us : *wich* were ignora^{ntt} off the danger off the ffacte : And dyd nott ²¹⁴ rather *reprove* us : sayng thatt they or he had knowlege off the danger And nott wee : Gentyll ffather ponder myne ignorawnce : and as yow have *promysyd* fforgeve unto me my trespasse

mr Twaites I remember thatt att *certen* tymys : I wrote *certen* artyclys : suche (as men sayde) they ffownd them selffe *grevyd with* : And toke ther handes or sygnes unto the artyclys : I beseche yowr *grace* : blame nott me ffor hytt : butt

mr Thwaytes *wich* soo to doo movyd mr *parkhurst* and me : : mr thwaytes

.....

²¹⁴ "nott " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 198

sett me a worke : otherwyse I wold never have don hytt : he ys a Justyce
he schulde know the danger off hytt : beffore he dyd move us soo to doo
I wentt nott a bowtt soche matters.

I remember thatt one day syttyng att ovr mete In master parkhurst
chamber : mr mylles mr serles : mr Schether And I : *with* the rest off
ovr company merely dysposyd : And noo hurtt thynkyng : We iiii ffore
namyd : made halffe a poyntment to ryde one holy day Into Thanett and
ther to preche : thorow the yle : all In one day every one off us takyng
ii churchys one sermon beffore none : An other att after none : And att
nyght ffor ovr labors : to take ovr supper and loggyng other with mr
Cryppes : Other with mr Jonson ovr ffrendes : And so making mery a
day or ii ffor ovr recreatyon then to returne home a gen unto ovr study.

The ffyrst Artycle In whom hytt ys expressyd : thatt yow wold sustayne
: Artyclys off Baptysme and orygynall syn : prechyd by mr Scory :
I dyd utterly refuse : And wold never stand unto hytt althoughe my
name were unto hytt : And hytt was nott presentyd : . I have herd
thatt mr Schether : hathe sett as wytnesse unto thatt artycle : mr
Smythe. and doctor Barbar : In dede my lord : I herd mr Cokkes
vycar off Story say often tymes : thatt mr smythe told hym ²¹⁵ thatt
yow sayde In yowr chamber unto doctor Barbar : (Smythe *with* other
off yowr Servanttes standyng by:) thatt yff yow hadd an Indyffere^{ntt}
Jugde yow wold sustayne the artycle presentyd & prechyd by mr scory :
off Baptysme and orygynall syn Butt yow wold have yowr Jugde owt off
germany.

By yowrs assuryd whyles I leve william Gardener prebendary

.....

²¹⁵ "hym " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

THE TENOR OFF THE LAST LETTRE SENTT BY MR
SCHETHER UNTO MY LORD OFF WYNCHESTER

Reverend father : s : All drawythe now towards a quyetnesse and I trust thatt schortly my lordes *grace* wyll sett all well : By the berar hereoff mr schether he schall lerne the trewgthe as hytt ys here : Off my *conscyence* my lord I remember nott the *contenttes* off thatt *lettre* butt off thys. I doo ensure *your grace* : ther was noo word offensyve In hytt yff I dyd remember the *lettre* thorowly : by god I wold *write* hytt unto *your grace* Butt off thys be *your grace* assuryd ther was notte one word a mysse In hytt thatt I doo know : And yff I had remembryd *yesterday* when I was *with your grace*. I wold have dysclosyd thatt *lettere* unto yow (as I dyd *the other wich* I wrote In the ffavor off Serles & schether : the *contenttes* wheroff I wyll *after* declare & that as trewely as god schall putt Into my remembrance.

mr schether requyryd me to make *certen* notes ffor hym : I sso dyd & thatt unkyndly : yff I had yesterday remembryd my selffe. I wold have dysclosyd them unto *yowr grace*

1 Eroris as yett be nott tryid & correctyd : butt dylygentt Inquyry ys made off the boke *presentyd*

2 Answere ys made *partly* affyrmatyvely *partly* negative : *partly* dubitative

3 We be accusyd Indyfferently one *with* an other : soo *that* one : as we doo suppose : may bere ow*t* the other : butt yff Inquyry be made emongst the gentylnen yemen & the honesty off the curattes : and nott all callyd accuse whoo wyll. I thynke the ffaw*t* wold sone apere wher hytt ys

Thatys I namyd mr yngham mr hardes mr Thawyttes gentylnen able to say sumwhatt as they have had *greffe* : butt I beseche yow my lord call them nott ffor hytt : I namyd them none *otherwyse* unto mr schether : butt thatt ther were : thatt herd some hosle & *diversyte* emongst the peple : I beseche *your grace* to kepe thes moch *secrete* unto *your owne* *conscyence* they were never sey*d*

4 Item *yowr* lectures : whatt they were : *with* whom *dyverse* were offendyd as the vycar off S pawles : The vycar of Story : my lord off thys matter I wyll schew yow more so sone as I am att lyberty and may speke *with* *yowr grace* : *yester* day I remembryd hytt nott. I wold I hadd Other notes in good ffaygthe I doo nott remember

.....

folio 200

.....

folio 201

201

Rythe worschypffull master: salutatyons gevyn: thes be to declare unto yow: thatt certen honest men off the parysche off sayntt aelphegys in *Canterbury* whoys namys ar thes: John hugden: Raffe Albrythe: Robert Absolon: John Barton: Doo wytnesse thatt *Thomas* Batters the kinges *servantt*. Also *William* Salter the kinges bedd man dwellyng *within* the Cyty off *Canterbury*: In the parysche off sayntt aelpheges: on sayntt Georges day last past dyd *procure* certen off their noygbers to sett ther handes: *other* to be contentyd: to have ther namys sett unto a *letter* whom they had dyvysyd In testymonyall ffor the honesty off theyr *parson*: parson off sayntt aelpheges : by thatt maenes intendencyng to debare: suche honest wytnesse as att thatt tyme aperyd att lambhythe: be ffore my lord off *Canter* wytnessyng suche wordes: as they heard: ther parson speke a yenst the auctoryte off auryculer confessyon: And thes ii be ffore namyd: Batters and Salter: dyd not onely *procure* off ther owne parysche: butt off *other* parysches also: suche as they knew wold bend unto them. Be sydes thys: hytt ys here reportyd by honest men: thatt batters: thatt same day: sayde: unto John hugden: with crakes that the *parson* off saynt aelpheges wastroblyd onely by the maenes off gardner and also Schether schulde qwayle: Worschypffull master: thes and suche lyke wordes may geve grett cause to bold men : In ther evyll doynge unlessse thatt your *masters*schypp ffynd remedy to cause thes bold spekers to temper ther tunges : God *preserve* yow : *Canter*

William Gardner priest

.....

folio 202

folio 203

203

GARDINER

I doo well remember now : thatt att a tyme walkyng In the gardyn off
mr ²¹⁶

parkhurst : and *communyng with* doctor wyllyby : thys doctor wyllyby
spake off a *commys*syon and sayde : thatt ther shuld be one schortly
sentt downe Into kentt : ffor A refformatyon : Butt off whom he had
lernyd thatt : In good ffaygthe. I know nott : : And emonght the
*commys*syoners he namyd mr *parkhurst* mr mylles and me.

mr Baker

m

m

I doo also now remember thatt when mr *parkhurst* mr Schether And
I william Gardiner : were att london : with mr Baker : Thys mr
Baker : sayde unto us (who movyd hym to have suche *communycatyon*
I remember nott) thatt ther shuld be a *commys*syon Into kentt shortly :
And we standyng be ffore hym In ys study :/ he take papyr pen & ynk
: And notyd the namys of thos : whom he thowgthe most metyst to be
In *commys*syon he wrott (As I doo remember) unto the number off XIII
persons XII off them gentylnen : And one *prest* : mr off maydstone.

Mr Baker

m

I doo well remember thatt mr *parkhurst* mr Schether and I : standyng be
ffore hym mr baker²¹⁷ In hys howsse att london : mr baker dyd wyll us
thatt when we came home : we schuld *contynewally* gather and collectt :
to gyther : Abusys : so many : as we could gett : ffrom tyme unto tyme
: and lett hym have them : . mr *parkhurst* and mr Schether I thynke
doo remember thys.

²¹⁶ "mr " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²¹⁷ "mr baker" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 204

I doo remem^{*b*}ber thatt att sondry tymes mr Thawyttes sayde unto me mr *parkhurst* : and I thynk lykewyse unto mr Schether thatt we shuld styll from tyme unto tyme marke whatt was *prechyd* : An say noo thyng butt note hytt : And nott²¹⁸ dowt butt²¹⁹ ther wold be remedy ffor hytt : And he sayde. thatt / thys was Mr Bakers cowncell : we schuld soo doo : : And now. I doo *perceyve* thatt. I And I thynke other lykewyse : wyche markyd : and were thus anymatt and sett a worke :

were butt *Instrumenta malorum* : yow mr *parkhurst* & mr schether

Off thys examyn

.....

²¹⁸ "nott " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²¹⁹ "butt " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 205

205

Most honorable *prelate* dew commendacyons *premysyd*, thes be to geve thankes unto *yowr grace* ffor thatt : thatt yow dyd *yesterday* so ffavorably use me : sendyng ffor me unto *yowr presence*. whom I thoughte thatt. I schuld *never* (*pensyffenesse* lay so sore att my hartt) have seyn yow a gen : And *emongst* all *yowr communycatyon* thatt *yowr grace* had unto me : I notyd thes wordes off *hyghe conffortt* : *yowr grace* dyd note : thatt I dyd call yow ffather In my *wrytynges* : yow sayde unto me *yesterday* : yow call me ffather : In good ffaygthe. I wylbe A ffather unto yow²²⁰ In dede : Wordes off *hyghe conffortt* unto me : : Besydes thys most honorable lord : you *promysyd* thatt I schuld have a boke off all *Artyclys* layde yn a yent me to make *Answere* unto them : I beseche *yowr grace* thatt I may so have : ffor ther ys no thyng. thatt I have don or know to be don : butt yff I can call hytt Into remembrawnce. I wyll trewly opyn hytt : God *prosper yowr grace* :

By *yowrs* : And *ever* schalbe : *William gardner*

.....

²²⁰ *de "I" à "yow" : souligné.*

folio 206

To the most honorable p^relate my Lorde Archebyschopp off Canterbury :
I

.....

folio 207

207

.....

folio 208

To the Right honorable mr Baker Chawnsler of the tenth

Mr gardener his *lett*re to mr baker²²¹

.....

²²¹ *de "Mr" à "baker" : écrit de haut en bas.*

folio 209

209

Memorandum to Inquyre off mr schethers *servantt* why my lord off wynchester dyd say *yowr master* dyd were be ffore my lord when he schuld answere off whom lernyd my lord thatt

Item to Inquyre whatt *lettre* doctor barbar sentt unto mr fford off the *privy saele clerke*. & whatt the *contenttes* were

.....

folio 210

.....

folio 211

211

FFYRST WHOO WAS THE BEGYNNERS OFF THE MATTERS
ATT LONDON

I know nott (as god schall save me) ffor I knew nott : thatt any thyng. was or myghte be don : In london : untyll thatt doctor wyllyby dyd *commyn with* me. In Cantbury on *after* eve last: And sayde : thatt then was a tyme : to labor a refform^atyon yff any thyng were a mysse : Wythe whom he laboryd In london : *with* whom he *conferryd* : And how sentt hym unto *Canterbury* : In good ffayghte I know nott :: Butt *after* thatt : he was *cumme* : one Syr Thomas Cokson uppon hys owne mynd began the boke *Afterward* sentt upp.

BY WHOYS ADVYCE AND COWNCELL HYTT WAS: SETT FFORWARD

All onely by thadvyce off Syr Thomas Cokson : pety canon off christes church In *Canterbury* : wich wold never caese ffrom *Importunne* labor : untyll the boke was delyveryd : I my selffe came nott unto london : untyll thatt I was sentt ffor by *lettres* : sentt unto me : ffrom *owr* daene : mr Doctor wotton *commawndyng* me²²²

and lykewyse mr *parkhurst* : and mr Schether : by severall *lettres* : to apere att london : by ffore one off the *privy* cowncell namyng none *determynatt* : whyther when. I and my *company* be ffore namyd dyd *cumme* : we were *commawndyd* : by *owr* daene

.....

²²² "me" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 212

to goo unto syr John Baker knyghte : And soo we dyd : owt ffrom
 whoys handes the boke a yenst my lord : was delyveryd was us : and
 we commawndyd In the kynges hyghnesse name : to say *withowt* ffere
 off any man under the kyng whatt we cowde say : : how the boke came
 unto hys handes : And by whoys cowncell : hytt was sett fforthe ther
 doctor wyllyby can say : and nott I :

WITH WHOM THEY HAD CONFERENCE AND WHOO DYD
 BOLDYN AND ANYMATT THEM : IN THE SAME : AND IN
 WHATT FFORME BY WORDES : OR WRITYNG : OR
 OTHERWYSE

Wythe whom doctor wyllyby dyd *conffer* att london : And by whom
 he was : ther boldyd to *cumme* unto *Canterbury* : And ther to move
matter : In good ffaygthe I know nott :: butt when thatt mr *par*khurst
 : mr schether : and I wyllyam gardner : had sayde unto the boke owt
 myndes as then was : And the boke delyveryd unto mr Baker a genst :
 we were by hym commawndyd : to gather styll : ffrom tyme unto tyme
 : all abusys : worthy to be refformyd.

WHAT MATTER THEY HAD IN THE BEGYNNYNG FFOR
 FFUNDATYON OR GROWND IN THES THYNGES :

I am nott able to say off sewarty : whatt *matter* they hadd : Butt hytt

.....

schuld apere : thatt ther was matter a bove. ffor as myche as doctor wyllyby browghte downe *lettres* off abusys (as he sayde worthy off reffor-matyon) *wich* *lettres* were the grette occasyon : thatt the boke a yensst my lordes *grace* was *presentyd* :

YFF THEY HADD ANY : WHETHER THEY HADD THEM :
OFF THER OWNE KNOWLEGE : OR BY HERD SAY :

I thynk thatt doctor wyllyby*wich* dyd bere upp the boke : knew noo thyng off the *matters* In the boke : butt by herdsay : butt he whoys byllys he browghte downe unto *Canterbury* thatt was : mr Serles knew the *matters* In the boke welenowghe : butt whether he dyd see the boke or noo. I know nott : And yff he dyd see the boke : whether he gave Instructyons unto suche as doctor wyllyby *delyveryd* the boke unto : In good ffaythe I know nott : And ffurther doo I say : thatt mr serles was nott a knowlegde off the boke makyng.

IN WHATT THYNG OR THYNGES THEY KNEW MY LORDES
GRACE CULPABLE : IN : OFF THER OWNE KNOWLEGE. &
HOW THEY KNEW HYTT :

I thynke thatt they a bove knew noo thyng culpable In my lordes *grace* butt all onely by the boke : exceptt thatt doctor wyllyby gave unto them any Instructyons by mowgthe : as whether he dyd or noo (I know nott) ffor *with* whom he was *conversantt* att london I *can*nott say : Butt he sayde thatt he was *conversantt with* grette men : he that drew the grettyst *partt* off the boke : had most off hys knowlege by here say : And *summe partt* by hys owne *proper* knowlegde : he was so *conversantt* and so ffamylyar *with* most men In *owr* howsse : thatt almost he knew any thyng thatt was ther ²²³ don.

.....

²²³ "ther " : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 214

THE LYKE TO BE MYNYSTRYD FFOR THE PRECHYNG OFF
THE SAME MATTER ATT CANTERBURY :

When thatt one Syr Thomas Cokson herd thatt doctor wylyby²²⁴ had byn *with* me *with* suche bylles as he browgthe : how : and by whom he lernyd wherffore doctor wylyby came In good ffaygthe I am nott now sewar, butt off hys *cummyng* and off hys bylles ther was noo cowncell keptt :) he wentt unknowyng unto me (as god schall save me) and drew the boke all : savyng ii artyclys one *concernyng* ymages the other *concernyng* vi *prechers* : As ffor gatheryng off errors and abusys In *prechyng* and otherwyse whoo was the begynner here: In good ffaygthe I know nott: Butt off thys I am assuryd

That mr Thwayttes wylyd mr *parkhurst* and me *william gardner* to note errors and abusys : and to send them In *wrytyng* unto hym : Other wyse I had never notyd them : And I thynke thatt he spake lykewyse unto mr schether : I ffor my *partt* gatheryd butt ffew : and sentt them unto mr Thwayttes : as hys wyll was we schuld.

HOW MANY JUSTYCE OFF PAECE : GENTYLMEN AND
OTHER PERSONS : THEY HAVE HAD CONFFERAWNCE
WITHIN THES QUARTERS : AND WHATT THEY : AND
EVERY OFF THEM HAVE DON : OR SPOKYN IN THATT
SAME MATTERS

I doo nott remember thatt any Justyce : or gentyman : *ever* saw *that* boke : butt all onely (savyng suche as dyd subscribe) mr Thwaytes and Cyryac Petytt : they bothe wylyng : thatt doctor wylyby schuld be ware : how he usyd hym selffe. In thatt *matter* : and take wyse cowncell : by ffore thatt he dyd sett hytt fforthe : I *never* here them say *otherwyse* by thatt boke *presentyd* :

UNTO WHATT THYNGES THEY HAVE CONDESCENDYD
UNTO :

I *never* herd Justyce : gentyman : nor other *condescend* unto any other thyng

.....

²²⁴ *de "herd" à "wyllyby" : insertion supralinéaire.*

then In hartt desyrusse to have a godly quyetnesse

WHATT PETYTT THE CLERKE OFF THE PAECE OR ANY
OTHER TOWARDES THE LAW HATHE SAYDE OR DON : AS
TOCHYNG INDYTEMENTTES IMPANELYNG OFF QUESTES
AND BY WHATT OCCASYON AND BY WHOYS MOTYON OR
COMMAWNDMENTT

I can say noo thyng In thys *matter* : ffor I know noo thyng off In-
dyt^ementtes and Impanelyng off questes : savyng att a tyme I herd
petytt say : thatt : one Bugner off maydstone : schuld be Indytyd : ffor
spekyng off wordes a yenst the sacramentt off *the awlter* Butt by whoys
motyon he schuld be Indytyd. In good ffaygthe I know nott : : ffor the
Indyt^ementt off any oother *person* or *persons* : as I doo remember. I
never herd hym. nor none *other* speke.

UNTO WHATT END OR EFFECTT THEY INTENDYD TO
BRYNG THES MATTERS

In good ffaygthe I know nott : *other*wyse then *withowt* any manes hurtt
or hynderawnce : to have a godly quyetnesse

BY WHATT AUCTORYTE THEY BEGAN AND *PROCEDYD* IN
THES MATTERS :

In good ffaygthe I know nott : Butt as I have sayde mr thwayttes sayde :
thatt he was *writyn* unto : And lykewyse mr herdes sayth : ffor hys *partt*
also : thatt they schuld gather : suche *matters* as were here abusyd : and
worthy to be refformyd : Butt who wrotte unto them : and wyllyd them
so to doo : off my ffaygthe : I know not As *concernyng* the *wrytyng* off
the boke : onely zele unto quyetnesse movyd : *which* schuld *never* have
gon fforthe so ffarr : yff that mr baker had rebukyd us : when we were
with hym : schewyng unto us the *danger* theroff

By me William Gardner

.....

folio 216

folio 217

217

Gardiner

ARTICLES TO BE MINISTRED TO MR SELENGAR
PARKEHURSTE, SANDEWICHE AND OTHER

In primis Whither thei presentid unto tharchebisshop of Canterburye, the self same Articles, that be *conteynid* in the boke of Complainte, or whither there be moo or ffewer, or some Altered by addition of any wourdes

Item whither the witnes broughin, did *prove* all the said Articles

Item wherfore thei lefte oute iii of the Articles that before were presentid

Item whither tharchebisshop of Canterburye did rebuke Serls for that he *preached* that Images myght be *permitted* in the churche as representers of *sainctes* and not *Idolles*

Whither tharchebisshop of Canterbury did speake openly before all the Prebendaries and preachers there / and also openly in his Consistorye, that the *kinges pleasur* was to have iii preachers of the newe learnyng and iii of tholde.

Item whither Serles and Shether were accused by men *which* were noted by common fame to be of evill opinion for *preaching* and who thei were that accused theym

Item whither the honestie of thair audience offered themselffes to testifie that thei were falsely accused, and that, *which* was laied againste theym was not true, and Althoughe thei were a great number, yet coulde not be admitted, And who thei were that soo offered themselffes

Item whither false *persons*, men of ylle ffame for sussespecte opinions, though thei were but ii or iii, were admitted

Item whither thei said Serls and Shether²²⁵ were ~~not~~ Innocent preachers

²²⁵ *de "said" à "Shether" : insertion supralinéaire.*

/ and so being Innocent were *condempnid*, thone to prison and thother to rede a declaracion of false surmised articles, And by whome the one was *committed* to prison

Item whither thei that wolde speake againste evill opinions dare not, for if thei do, thei be complayned apon and callid seditious *persons* stiring the people to commotion, and by whome thei be so called and complayned apon

.....

folio 218

Item whither complaynyng to thair Ordynary, at his handes, thei gett nothing but displeasur, and the *partie* evill preaching, moche favour and boldenes / And who hath hadd displeasur of thordinarye, for complaynyng against evill preachers

Item whither ii ymages of Christ, and ii of *our* Ladie, wherunto was neither oblac/on, done nor any lighte standing, were taken down by tharche bisshoppes *commandement*, both by mowth and by *lettres*, And wha[t] theffecte that the *Lettres* were, And for what Images th and howe many Images, the *Lettres* were sent, And where the *Lettres* bee.

.....

folio 219

219

AD PRIMUM ARTICULUM RESPONDEO

They *presentyd* nott Thys artycle In *wrytyng* att thatt tyme: scz ther ys none In *hevyn* butt christ: butt ~~[...]~~²²⁶ by mowzthe

Item ther ys addyd unto thys artycle In the *prymytyffe* tyme: c when as the *precher* sayde off iii thynges he wold speke: off the ffourthe *which* was *communyte* he wold nott speke : he sayde nott *communyte* off all thinges: butt *communyte* ał noo thyng addyng: wherffor thes wordes / off all thynges ar addyd.

AD 2UM RESPONDEO

Item As ffar as I Mr schether²²⁷ herd them say ther was noo thyng *provyde* a yenst hym butt all onely by one may off sayntt ~~Jamys howss~~ Johannes howsse & *Sir* cherden *parson* of sayntt aelpheges: Butt now I *perceyve* the contrary many and *dyversse* artycles were *provyd* a yenst them And lykewyse a yenst Mr Serles: off the *which* be ffore thys tyme I had noo knowlege: now knowyng hytt : I confesse thatt artycle to be ²²⁸ ffalssse:

AD 2 UM RESPONDEO

dyversse artyclys were *provyd*: butt as I doo now know: all were nott: althoghe men *which* were then callyd to be wytnesse sayde them as they thoght all were *provyd*

AS 3UM RESPONDEO

why iii off ²²⁹ the artyclys *presentyd* were left owt In good ffayzth I know nott: and whether ony were left owt I know nott: ffor I know now how many were *presentyd* unto my lordes *grace*

AD 4 UM

He rebukyd Mr Serles ffor *prechyng*: thatt no ydolatry mygthe be don unto an ymage *which* *representyd* a sayntt.

AD 5UM

he had schewyd unto the kynges hygnesse whatt he had don In ordenyng the vi *prechers* : iii off the new & iii off the old: And the kyng was well plaesyd therwith

AD 6UM

I know noo other accusers b off them butt ther wytnesse *which* came a yenst them and as Mr schether sayde ffor hys, Mr serles ffor hys they were by comyn ffame notyd off evyll opynyons.

²²⁷ "Mr schether" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²²⁸ "to be " : *insertion dans le corps du texte*.

²²⁹ de "why" à "off" : *insertion dans le corps du texte*.

.....

folio 220

AD 7UM

Ther were iii *which* offeryd them selffe as Mr serles dyd say²³⁰ to testyffye ffor Mr Serles ffor hys *sermons* *prechyd* att hotffe[ld]²³¹

ffor the *which* he was accusyd butt whether they were *with* my lord and hys offycers then examynyng or nott I know nott: They were then redy to testyffye yff [they] had byn callyd thys I herd Mr serles *with* other say : As ffor Mr schethers *sermo*[mon] *which* he *prechyd* att norgatt: and ffor the *which* he was accusyd by *Sir* cherdene and george may: Mr sentleger Mr mylles & wylliam gardener testyffyed In hys pre[gatyve]

AD 8UM

we take them to be ffalisse *persons* *which* doo accuse men wrongffully : And as *concernyng* schether sermon made att Norgatt was good so ffar as I percevyd: and thatt poyn[t] [nt] thatt he was accusyd In by may & Sir cherden wytnesse: they dyd untrewly wyt[nes] a yenst hym: and wher as they ii *which* were Juydyd to be off opynyon nott ber[?]

~~and were admyttyd~~ ffor the one provyd: by the effectt *which* ffolowyd In thatt that he reffusy[?]

to be anhelyd att hys dethe: The other stonyng yett now In tryall ffor absoluci-[uti-] on In the sacramentt off pennence : wher hytt ys mynysteryd by the prest or noo : schew them selves by the effecttes off opynyons at best : and as the voyce then wentt? they [...]²³²

[were] nott off best opynyons yett were they a yenst Mr schether admyttyd / as Mr schether sayde : And lykewyse Mr serles sayde thatt iii honest substanyall men off hotffel[d] came In to testyffye a yenst hys vytnesse ffor hys sermon made ther was good [and] christyan: they were nott admyttyd: whether they were with my lord or nott I can [not] say. I can say noo more here In then I herd them say

AD 9UM

They were Inocentt *prechers* so ffar as *ever* we cowl jugde and gather off ther *prechyng* and as ffar as we cowl lerne a brode: the most off ther audyence well contentyd *with* them : therffor we call them inocenttes *prechers* nott worthy to be accusyd: off whom bothe : Mr serles was *prisonyd* / and he sayde: thatt he was so: ffor hys *prechyng*: ffor my lord beffore the cowncell objectyd unto hym hys *prechyng* after he was returnyd ffrom the northe: and theruppon he sayde he was commyttyd unto *prison*

AD 10 UM

Summe of ther audyence nott *contentyd* with ther sermon doo name the *precher* sedytyous and are redy to *complayne* that natythe[matyche] men a ffayde to *preche*

²³⁰ *de "as" à "say" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²³¹ "hotffeld" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²³² *illisible*

AD 11UM

Off none *other* occasyon we take thys artycle to be trew butt onely by cause *certen* have byn presentyd unto hys grace as Mr rydley & scory: and nott causyd recant wher as thes ffore namyd serles & schether have byn correctyd: by reason wher off seying thatt *certen* matters have byn seche prechyd by the sayde scory chyfly & sumwhatt by Mr rydley we Jugde thatt they ar in? that thatt were hyth[er?] sufferyd without correctyon to be the bolder

AD 12

The tenour off my lordes *graces* *lettre*: As I *credably* Infformyd ther be *certen* ymages within my churche abusyd and namyd the ymages off our lady: wheffor in nyll you to take them down: As myshe as I can remember thys was the tenour off the *lettre* : The letter doctor champyon hadd

.....

folio 221

221

INTERROGATORIES FOR GARDINER

how many boke he knoweth have made of *complayntes* in this dioces, & delyvered to any of the cowncel. ~~[...]~~²³³

what tyme *that* booke was first ²³⁴ delyvered to Doctor willoughby

& what tyme it was *after* subscribed, & what tyme he *with* mr Parkehurst & mr Shether. were sent for. to com up to london.

~~what letteres he wrote to the byshope of wynechester by mr Shetheres seruaunt~~

what tyme he *commaunded* yonge Thacker to ryde straight wayes to ~~my~~ the Busshope of winchester, ~~as I~~ yf tharchbusshope of Cantturbury dyd sende for. this deponent, & for what purpose he so *commaunded* hym, & what he willed *hym* to say to the Busshope of wynechester, & what *conforte* he loked for. at hys handes

what tyme *the* boke called *the unperfite* boke, was delyvered to Petitt

what was the *tenour* of the last letre of mr Shether. unto the Busshope of wynechester.

What notes he wrote for mr Shether

what he can say further of ~~my~~ leet tharchbusshope lecture ad hebreos.

what *communication* he had *with* petitt of the article of the sacrament of *the* aultare *presented* agaynst Scory.

AD 1M

I know butt off one boke delyveryd unto doctor wylyby butt whether he delyveryd hytt unto *the* cowncell or nott I know nott : Off an *other* boke *that* mr schether delyveryd I knew butt nott untyll he had delyveryd hytt : and whatt was *contaynyd* In hytt. I know butt lytyll.

AD 2M

In the *afterweke* the boke was delyver unto doctor wylyby : and *with* iii wekes *after* *subscribyd*. and uppon sayntt georges day mr *parkhurst* mr schether & I were In london *with* mr baker

.....

²³⁴ "first " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 222

AD 3M

I wylyd yowngē thacher to ryde yff nede had byne unto my lord off wynchester when mr Serles mr scory were last In Indurence : supposyng thatt I was lyke ffor to be troble ffor my *prechyng* : desyryng my lord to *wryte* unto my lord *grace* In my ffawor

AD 4M

unto *the* [ctre]ad hebreos I can say no more I herd no speke off hyt

AD 5M

I sayde unto mr petytt *concernyng* scorys wordes ffor the *sacremēt* off the awlter. I wold to Jehus he had *never* spake thos wordes thatt he dyde speke. I had rather then myche mony hytt had nott byne my chawnce to have herd hym : ffor by god I am as lougthe to hurtt hym by my word as to hurtt any man he can doo evell yff he wyll. & soo well as none? better yff he lyst

.....

folio 223

223

.....

folio 224

.....

folio 225

225

Rythe worschypfull master doctour : Att my last beyng *with* my lord: I receyvyd *certen* Interrogatoreys att hys handes : And hys *grace* wylled me Immedyatyly uppon the receptt off them : to make answeere unto them: And so dyd I : Butt now sethe *that* tyme. I have remembryd thatt *certen* off them concernyd the boke *presentyd* unto whom my hand ys sett: Good Mr doctour: unto all the artyclys thatt my hand ys sett : I must off my *conscyence* and wyll stond unto as I may²³⁵ : Butt unto how many I have sett my hand unto. I doo not remember as yett: I have cast In my mynd *dyverse* tymys and oft: how many I have wytnessyd unto: And yett I *cannott* call unto my remembrance: the trowzthe off hytt: I thynk *that* I have nott *subscribyd* unto so many : as the boke schewythe: *which* my lordes *grace* : layde be ffore me: Good Mr doctour seying thatt the tyme was very schortt: when I made myne answeres unto the last Interrogatoreys: and also *that* I was fforgotfull and slakk off memory: : now havynge better remembrance off *the* Interrogatoreys than then I had. I schall desyre yow (and I trust *with* yowr ffavor) thatt *that* answeere cassatt: yow wyll acceptt thys now sett : ffor my full and delyberatt answeere : thatt unto *every* thyng wherunto my hand schall apere to be sett unto. I must & wyll stond: And I trust (no thyng unto my gracyusse lordes dysplaesure: *neither* yett unto my hynderawnce *Jhesus* kepe yowr masterschypp

yowrs William Gardner

.....

²³⁵ de "as" à "may" : insertion supralinéaire.

folio 226

folio 227

227

ffor as myche as when I was with yowr *grace* last att yowr place namyd Bekesborne the xviith off Novembre: Yowr *grace* dyd mynyster unto me *certen* artycles *Interrogatoreys*. Unto whom by cause. I then lakkyd tyme and leysur: Also I had nott myne Answere so holy In memory: as I now have:

I then made answere : as I mygth *remember*: butt nott so fully: so thorowly : as now I *purpose* to doo: havyng the *matter* better In memory. Wherfor att thys *presentt* tyme: I shall desyre yowr *grace* *gracyusly* to acceptt thys: thatt here I now: doo send unto yowr *grace*. ffor so *perffytt* and full an answere: as I have now In *remembrance*: unto *the* *Interrogatoreys* then unto me mynysteryd

ffyrst so ffar as I doo know or *ever* mygthe here off : All or most *partt* off the artyclys a yenst Mr Rydley and Mr scory *presentyd*: were *provyd*: yff they were not yett I am assuryd²³⁶ to say thatt enowg wyll say thatt they were by them²³⁷ *prechyd*

²³⁶ "assuryd" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

²³⁷ "by them" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 228

Item whether thes wordes *communyte* off all thynges were *presentyd* or nott : I doo nott *remember* thatt thes wordes all thynges was *presentyd*

Item how many artyclys be addyd or dymyschyd : I know off none nor *remember* off none addyd or dymynyschyd : In the boke a yentst mr rydley & mr scory : *savyng* one addyd : *scz* Ther ys none In *hevyn* butt *Christ* In the boke *presentyd* a yentst my lordes *grace*. I doo *remember* thatt the artycle of maner place also off an²³⁸ *Indyfferentt* Jugde ar out off the boke *presentyd* unto sir Baker²³⁹ , as I doo now *remember*.

Item wheter thatt all thes artyclys were *presentyd* In *wrytyng* or noo : unto thys artycl mr sentleger & mr *parkhurst* *presenters* a yentst mr Rydley and mr scory : can make clerar answeare then I : yett by your *graces* fflavor. I schall make answeare : as I have here and know : mr sentleger and mr *parkhurst* dyd nott *presentt* them In writing all att one tyme : ffor one lakkyd : *scz*. Then ys none In *hevyn* butt christ : Thatt artycle ffor lakk of wytnesse / as then [was?] left out but ²⁴⁰ *afterward* *within* schortt space your *grace* beyng att london and heryng thatt suche a thyng was *prechyd* : your *grace* sentt unto us wy[?] us to Inquyre : wheter hytt were *prechyd* or noo : wher and by whom and whatt wytnesse mygth be ffound unto hytt ; We *accompanyd* to gyther mr sentleger *with* the rest. In our *chapterhowse* dyd *examyn* morden and Colman ii off *owr* vycars : They herd hytt *preched* by mr scory at sayntt *alpheges* In *canterbury* : And uppon ther testyffing we sentt up *letters* unto your *grace* theroff and the wytnesse names therwyth.

Item wher as mr serles had *prechyd* as was layde unto hym : thatt noe ydolatrie : mygthe be unto an ymage off our lady etc. : ffor as mych as all ymages were *representers* off saynttes and noo ydoles : your *grace* nott *contentyd* *with* hym sayde thatt all ymages were ydolles : [but] sayde nay : whatt ys ydolum sayde my lord unto serles : serles sayde ydolum niehil etc. : your *grace* sayde thatt ydolum & ymago in *greke* was

.....

²³⁸ "off an" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²³⁹ de "unto" à "Baker" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁴⁰ "but" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

than sayde Gardener plesyth your *grace* : I thinke nay: ffor an ydoll ys thatt thyng *which* hathe gevyn unto hym suche honour as ys dew unto god: or unto *the* sayntt: Then sayde my lord you know nott *the* greke: ffor In *the* greke: ydolum & Imago ar all one : My lord sayde Gardner : although I know nott *the* greke yett I trust I know the trezthe. & thatt by sayntt paule : rehersyg Roman 1°.

Item vi *prechers* iii off the old iii off the new : *etc.* :Then sayd gardner : My lord thatt ys a maene to sett us att varyance / My lord sayd: the kynges plesure ys to have hytt soo: We therwith were contentyd: // My lord when I was last with your *grace* & made ansere unto *this* artycle your *grace* sayde unto me : Thatt you sayde thus: I have schewyd the kynges *grace* whatt I hadd don and he was well plesyd: Thes wordes now last rehersyd I wrote in myne ansere att thatt tyme²⁴¹ : butt yet²⁴² nott denying the *other* *which* I have now rehersyd beffore: ffor off my *conscyence* you dyd speke then And therffor althoghe I dyd nott putt them Into myne ansere then²⁴³

yett. I trust you wylnott soo take me : nor canmott so take me: that I deny thatt :: I did²⁴⁴ putt *the* wordes *which* your *grace* sayd : *that* you sayde: nott denyng the *other*: to contentt your *graces* mynd: ffor almost they be one in effectt :

Item I call them *inocentt prechers*: a yenst whom noo ffawt justly can be ffound ffor *prechyng* : butt as ffor thes iii serles & schether *sermons* with us In our churche *prechyd* : the most off *our* church wyll testyffye to be good godly & quyet : : In the *contre* also wher they have have byn ther audyence have lykewyse reportyd off them bothe by word also by *wrytyng* : Wherffor seying they have *prechyd* soo : thatt *ther* audyence ys godly edyffyd by them & the kynges ordynance quyetly sett forthe : we doo name them *Innocentt prechers* *withowt ffawt* ffor ther *prechyng*

.....

²⁴¹ de "att" à "tyme" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁴² "yet" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁴³ "then" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁴⁴ "did" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 230

Item the one was *prisonyd*: Reverend ffather althoghe unto thys artycle I made answere thatt he was *prisonyd* (as by *your* relatyon I then had knowlege: and nott off myne owne knowlege): ffor whoo dyd pu[t] hym to *prison*. I know nott butt all onely by *your graces* saying): my lord thys ys trewe he was *prisonyd*: and as he sayde *dyversse* tymys h[ys] [he] In *prisonmentt* was att your graces complayntt made ffor hys *prechynges* An[d] my lord: so ffar as we have herd & knowe by *credable*

*persons*²⁴⁵ hys *prech[ings]* yng were godly : therffore we jugde thatt thos *which* accusyd hym unto yo[ur] *grace* In ther accusacyons dyd Injustly

Item suche as wold speke a yens t evyll opynyons dare nott : etc.: whoo n[?] them sedytyusse: I ansewer:. *partt* off ther audyence :: when I was la[st] *with* your *grace* att lambyth on passyon weke was xii monthes : your *grace* dyd[id] speke unto me ffor my *prechyng* in canterbury made: a lytyll beffore: and sayd [that] you were Informyd thatt I had made a sedytyusse *sermon* In canterbury I sayde unto your grace : My lord I know: that ther be in canterbury which wold be glad to vex me. I trust you wyll beleve the trezthe: ffor every one thatt hathe accusyd me : I schall bryng vi to wytnesse ffor my quyett *prechyng*: And trewly my sermons ther was a yens suche as semyd nott to ffavor the erectyon off ymages:

Item when we preche we be callyd knavys Mr mylles: mr serles: mr Schether and I and hytt ys sayde thatt one off us dothe conffyrme an other in the [p?] and thatt that good prechers have done be ffore: we pull bakke verba [Jehe?] oxymbyrge : Test : Boyden Item wher as we take wytnesse ffor accusers: and am In the trewe dysceyng (as your grace dothe say :) I schall desyre your grace to schew accusers of

them & off us: And off thys we be well assuryd: thatt ther²⁴⁶ be enow wy[?] [o] declare unto your grace: whatt : & off what qualyteys they be which doo accuse²⁴⁷ : ffor thys matter ²⁴⁸ we requyre the reportt off the towne & the co[n]tree

.....

²⁴⁵ " persons " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁴⁶ "ther" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁴⁷ de "hich" à "accuse" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁴⁸ "matter " : *insertion dans le corps du texte*.

folio 231

231

.....

folio 232

.....
 folio 233

233

Item evyll *prechers* be more bolder : etc.: whoo dothe bold them :etc.: I answere : slakk correctyon : ffor yff thes ii suche as have bynn accusyd ffor evyll *prechyng* had byn correctyd *ether* refformyd: they wold have byn more ware then they have bynn In setting fforthe : ther evyll sayinges: what they have *prechyd* : by bylles was unto *your grace* presentyd hytt dothe apere : and suche as have noo bylles / as Mr lawncelett Rydly a yenst hym presentyd yett : mr mylles and I : herd *certen* wytnesse say thatt he dyd *preche* In asthe parysche church on passyon *monday* last was xii *monthes* thatt *preyer* ffor soules *departyd* awaylyd no thyng : wher*with* : were *dyverse* offendyd as the wytnesse sayde

Item whatt ffavor have they att the ordynarys hand : [we] name them to have ffavor : which beyng as/or more²⁴⁹ ffawty then²⁵⁰ *other* were accmptyd: were nott ponyschyd and *other* ponyschyd: as²⁵¹ Mr Schether which²⁵² was ponyschyd : & Mr serles as he saythe : ffor *prechyng* and nott²⁵³ Mr rydley & mr scory: And whether thorow the none ponyschment off thes rydley & scory²⁵⁴ : ether ~~by~~ other by²⁵⁵ ffavor or²⁵⁶ otherwyse schewyd by my lordes *commysary* (ffavor hathe byn schewyd unto summe²⁵⁷ which have nott *prechyd* all *the* [best]). I putt fyrst unto the reportt off *the* contree

Item whatt dysplesure yff we doo complayne : we have att our ordynarys handes : My lord: we take hevvy and dysplefantt wordes: ffor: the very actt²⁵⁸

off²⁵⁹ dysplesure : ffor yff a grett man: speke a word off hyse dysplesure unto a mene man: hytt prykkethe the maene man & troblythe hym gretly : why ? he ys nott able to bere hytt: Butt your grace: (as Mr

²⁴⁹ *de "as" à "more" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁰ *"then" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵¹ *"as" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵² *"which" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵³ *"and nott" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁴ *"rydley & scory" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁵ *"by" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁶ *"or" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁷ *"summe" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁸ *"actt" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁵⁹ *"off" : insertion dans le corps du texte.*

Schether told unto me) when he receyvyd hys Injunctyon att your graces hand att croydon): *that* your grace dyd say: Thatt you wold be evyn with me & thatt schortly: by cause I resonyd ffor serles partt In your graces chamber : yow sayde lykewyse²⁶⁰ unto Mr Sentleger which was a presenter a yenst Rydley and scory: you make a bend doo yow ? I wyll breke your bend [evysse] : And I wyll make you leve your mumpsim^{US}

.....

²⁶⁰ "lykewyse " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 234

Item ymages iiii were takyn downe *partly* by *your* graces *lettres* *partly* by *your* commyssarys *commawndementt* In christes churche : The tenour off *your* *lettres* by whom iiii off them were takyn down was thys : I am *credably* Infformyd thatt thes ymages by abusyd : After thes words thus hytt ffolowyd: as I doo remember :: wherffor I wyll thatt you take them down : and so they were: doctor champyon ther beyng & saying the *here*::: doctor thornden can declare how the ymage off christ øf over the ffyrst masse alter was takyn down & he *with* other *prebendarys* : petycanones : can declare thatt they were nott abusyd: And doctor thornden²⁶¹ as he oftyn tymes dyd say wold speke unto *your* *grace* ffor the ymage off christ øff over the ffyrst masse alter: well²⁶² he *that* Infformyd *your* *grace* : thes ymages to be abusyd *which* were nott soo: ys worthy ffawtt

Reverend ffather yff thatt I have Insuffycyently ansuryd unto ony off thes Interrogatoreys : then when I was last *with* *your* *grace* att Bekesborne before the xviith off November: whon I cannott now call Into my remembrance. I schall desyre *your* *grace* : to be all ways assuryd thatt I wyll att all tymes stand unto *every* artycle In the boke wherunto my hand ys sett & whom I know to be *presentyd* unto the handes off Mr Baker : And unto suche artyclys I schalbe redy to answeere att your graces commawndment: ffor as myche. I have don was thyng off malyce & dysplesure : but onely uppon my conscyence & uppon a godly zele : towardes a christyan quyetnesse no thyng desyrusse off hurtt or hynderaunce unto ony man
per me william Gardener clericus

AS GOD DOTHE KNOW

ffather althoghe uppon my conscyence & uppon a good zele I have don thes : yett I am sory as I have oftyn tymes sayde & writyn: that I have so dysplesyd your grace : desyryng you : as always I have: to remytt off your charyte my wikydnesse

.....

²⁶¹ "thornden" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁶² "well" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 235

235

.....

folio 236

To the ryghte worschypfull Mr doctour ley : 7 : 7

.....

folio 237

237

Shether

.....

folio 238

.....
folio 239

239

.....

folio 240

Abowt rogation weke was twelmoneth mr Serles *commyng* to oxforth said to me that when I cam to *canterbury* I shuld here of many *sermons that* hadd ben maid ther at *canterbury* at the which I wold much woondre of and namly he spake of a *sermon* mr brooke maid as I thinke in the which he named *the* ceremonys of *the* church beggerly.

BY *THE* ADVISE OF MR *PARKHURST* & *GARDENER*

I wrott to doctor willybye *that* I thowght *that* at doctor cockes *commyng* to london he shuld be sowght for wherfor I willed him to repare to some other his frendes or to the court *that* he might make answer ther Also *advertising* hym *that* if he wer examened he shuld require to se *authorite* frome the cownsell befor whome *the* matter is known befor *that* he answerd in it And in case he answerd I said *that* he myght say he hadd the book of Mr coxston. whereas he hadd it of master *gardener*

And at my last being in london I hard *that* Mr *gardener* was in ward wherupon I wold have hadd his *servant* to cary a *letter* of it to my lord of *wynchester* but he said it could not be wheruppon I cesid (??)

by me *edmond* shether

.....

folio 241

241

At my *comming* to *canter*

About *Ester* after that I was come frome *oxforth* *Coxston* pety canon of *christeschurch* shewd me *Mr scoris* & *Ridles* articles askyng me whether thei wer not the articles *that* wer obiected to them and I said *that* as far as I remembred thei wer the same & then he asked me whether I did se any witnes *that* came in to depose for *Mr searles* & I said *that* I did se *that* which *Mr serles* said came to depose for hym but wher thei dwelt I said I could not tell & finally he desired me to kepe it in remembrans *that* I did se them & so we departed. /

Within A short space after *Mr Gardener* shewed me the same articles of *Mr scory* & *ridley* & certayn other articles ioyned to the same towching my lordes grace emongst *the which* many concerned a *communycation* *that* was betwext my lordes grace & the said *Mr gardener* & he asked me how I liked them & I said thei wer well penned but I could say nothing to them bicause I hadd not hard befor of many of *the matters* but I said *that* if he wold let me copley them owt I wold so notte mor in them And in copieng of them I noted *that* it was writon *that* my lord hadd caused me to recant the which I said was not trew & so *that* poynt of the article was amended & we talked no other thing of *that matter*.

After this *Mr williby* (about the *parlement* tyme) cam to *Mr gardener* & after *communycation* thei hadd to gither (by chawNSE I can not tell how) we met to gither talkyng of the *parlement* & I hard *Mr williby* say *that* he wold take upon him to be the only doer in the *matter*. And he said that he doubted not but that he & such as disclosed erroneouse doctryn and the aucthors of the same shuld have gret thankes./. The same tyme *Mr gardener* sent to me for the copy of the articles *that* I hadd & so I sent it by *Mr coxton* to him & so *Mr williby* hadd them : but for what porpose I did not know As I did not know scant the said *williby* nor never spake many woordes with him

Shortly after *Mr willybye* wrote a *lettre* to *Mr gardener* *the contents* wherof I can not tell but upon the receipt therof *Mr gardener* said *that* *Mr williby* desired to have the articles subscribed to the intent it myght be known what witnes wold depose in every article & so to as many as I could testifie I subscribed *without* any further medling in *the matter*./.

.....

folio 242

After this Mr dean of christechurch wrot to me *that* he was *commawnded* by one of the kynges prive counsell to require Mr serles (if he wer at *canterbury*) & me to come as secretly as we myght to london And when I came to him to the kynges courte I asked hym whether my lordes grace of *canterbury* did send for me or no & he said nai, he knew not of it And bidding me tary vnto that he hadd spoken *with* one when he retoorned agayn to me he willed Mr *parkurst* Mr *gardener* & me to repare to Mr baker & so we did / When we came to Mr baker he said to vs thus : The kynges grace hath delyveryd me a booke which he hath *perused* him selfe & bicause *that* he *percewith that* yow 3 (and wissed also for Mr serles) can say somwhat in it: he willith yow ²⁶³ to say what yow know fering no *person* but to dread only one god & one kyng. Wheruppon we took the book & drew owt such articles as we could witnes of And delyvering hym the book said *that* allthowh we 3 present could not witnes in the articles he hadd delyverd us yet ther was in *canterbury that* could witnes of them./ Vpon *which* woordes he willed us to go to *canterbury* & me (bicause I was yongest) to retoorn agayn *after* that I hadd maid the booke *perfecte* in the day & yere and caused it to be subscribed & to bring him the book agayn *perfectly* maid. & so we *departing* frome Mr baker went to the bisshope off *wynchester* & shewed him what Mr baker hadd said to us And he *perusing* the booke we hadd maid (leving owt tharticles *that* wer towching *the communication that* was betwext my lordes grace & Mr *gardener* only) he said it was well ynogh & so badd us go agayn to Mr baker & tell him *that* he said so. vpon *which* woordes we retoorned to Mr baker and *after that* we hadd declared to him my lord of *wynchesters* mynd he receved the book & so we took *our* leve of him.

At this tyme my lord of *wynchester* asked me what the articles were *that* my lordes grace of *canterbury* obiected to me and I shewd him the articles & the declaration my lordes grace enioned me at the *which* he only mused a season & said nothing & as he went to talke *with* other we tooke *our* leve of him./

.....

²⁶³ "yow " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

At this *our* being at london Mr serles also sent me a *lettre* showing *that* he could not conveniently come to london in the *which* *lettre* he willed us that wer ther to ealled—cause doctor thornden to be called befor the counsell saing *that* Mr napper of oxon hadd told him *that* if ther said doctor thorndon wer called he wold tell a knavysh tall of my lordes grace / (as I thinke thes wer his termes) And in the same *lettre* he willed us 3 to repare to doctor london at silver strete / but we did not so but departed owt of london./.

And within little more then a weke after mr serles *comming* from oxon to canterbury said to me *that* he spake at londond *with* Mr baker who willed me to come to him And to bring the books formably drawn according as he willed me At the *which* message I *merveled* gretly & rode up to london to him carying *with* me the names of the witnes to every article shewing him *that* he willed me not at *our* departing to draw the booke in any other *manner* of forme *with* the which answer he was contented./.

And ther declaring to him that mr batterst of canterbury said in the tyme *that* trooble: In entreting of certayn articles of *Sir* bland & other: he said that it wer well done *that* one book wer maid of all such articles as wer detected & told me *that* doctor london hadd maid a perfecte booke & said that I shuld do well to declare to my lord of wynchester Mr batterstes woordes & *Sir* blandes article of missa *non est sacrificium pro peccatis* Adding mor over *that* I shuld notte as diligently as I could the chefast fautoors & berers of erroneouse doctryn & marke ther names & so I departed from him./.

After this I went to my lord of wynchester & shewed him the witnes names of every articles & also of Mr batterstes woordes unto the *which* he said only he mused that Mr batterste wold so use him selfe. And I delyvered him *Sir* blandes bill subscribed *with* his hand concerning the article missa *non est sacrificium* etc.²⁶⁴ & he reserved the bill & so I left him And going to doctor london I shewd him the copie of the booke *that* we hadd delyvered to Mr baker the which he said he was gladd to se bicause of the witnes whos names he caused to copied owt And after he shewd me the *manner* of making of his book *which* was a gret thing & hadd articles I hadd not befor hard of. but I departed from hym & went home.

.....

²⁶⁴ "etc." : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 244

After that I hadd retoorned to *canterbury* coxton pety canon drew a nother book of certayn fawtors & berers *contayning* many articles un-certainly conceived & not perfectly *proved* the *which* Mr *parkurst* Mr *gardener* I & other (but I remember not well who) sent up by my *servant* to Mr *williby* that he shuld show them to my lord of *wynchester* who sent it down agayn bicause it was un*perfect*. The *which* book Mr *petit* hard of and as he went to london he said he wold nedes have it *with* him to show to Mr *baker* And wheras I declared to him *that* it was un*perfect* & un*cert*ain he said that he wold declare that to Mr *baker* by mooth & do no more but shew him the booke & send it agayn. but *afterward* [he] wrot a *lett*re to Mr *gardener* from london *that* he hadd delyverd the book [to] Mr *baker*. But what is done *with* it I can not tell. And this is²⁶⁵ a[ll] that I can call to remem*br*ans in this *matter* syns the tyme *that* I was sworne & *commaw*nded upon my allegians to declare the *circumstans* of this *matter*.

By me Edmond shether

.....

²⁶⁵ "is" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 245

245

SHETHER

Declareth unto *your Mastership* *your orator* Edmund Shether *that* I was *present* when doctor Ridley *preched that* auricular *confession* was but an humane institution and ordered as a goodly meyn only for the penytent to receve good counsell of the prest./. Also I hard Mr Scory *prech that* such as *praed* in an unknown tong not *perceiving* what thei said *praed* to ther *damnation*./. Also he *preched* the same tyme *that* in the *primytive* church wer used : *praer*, *breking* of bred & *communitie* of all thinges of the which he said *that* the first two wer yet *contynewed* in the church of christ but the last he said he wold not speak of./. Also I hard him *preach* in S *alpheggis* in *canterbury* that ther is none in heven but christ only which other of the articles I hard I do not *remember*.

Also on trinite sonday was twelve monethes when many the prebendaris & preachers wer present I hard my lordes grace say to *master* serles in *resoning* of the ymages in the church: that *Imago* & *idolum* is one thing for the one is the latyn and the other the grecke unto the which woordes Mr *gardener* said that he did not *think* that an ymage & an idole is one but that an ymage abused with *honour* not dew to it is an idole And an ymage that is not abused *with honour* is an ymage & not an idole./.

Also the same day my lordes grace said *that* he hadd sett in christechurch vi preachers 3 of the old *lerning* & 3 of the new & wheras *master* *gardener* said that he thowght not that to be for the most *quietnes* in *preching* my lord said *that* he hadd showd the *kynges* grace what he hadd done in that *matter* & that the *kynges* plesur was that it shuld be so.

Also my lordes grace *commawnded* the same day that none²⁶⁶ shuld *envey* *against* other in ther sermons And this is all I *remember* of thos articles And for me to say whein I think my lordes grace culpable in this or any other thing I can *affirme* nothing for I *never* *poorposed* any *manner* of *persons* *reproffe* but for asmuch as *errours* & *evell* *opynions* wer so much *communed* of and *perceived* *that* many articles wer disclosed owt of thes dioces *towching* Joanne barnes: *Sir gilles* of barram *Sir turner*: *Sir Bland*: bukmer: *anthony parson* & other: *After* that Mr baker had *required* me to say my mynd in the articles he *poorposed* & willed me to *marke* the *chefist* *fawtours* of new *opynions* as [nihge]as I could I did write such thinges as I did here to know what *proffe* could be of the same to the intent that so all contention of *opynions* might the rather ceise allwais so far as I might helpe & unite & *quietnes* *contynew* here as in other partes of this realme./.

By me Edmond Shether.

.....

²⁶⁶ "none" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 246

folio 247

247

My dewty allwais remembred unto *your* graciouse lordshipe I most humbly besech the same to have *compassion* upon me *your* prisoner / And forasmuch as I think by the articles which Mr ioseph mentioned : *that your* grace hath not only the articles *subscribed with* the witnes handes: but also other articles *which* I noted syns that tyme (as I hard by Mr gardener coxton morise & others) so that *your* graciouse lordship knowith all that *ever* I have hard: Plesith it *your* lordshipe to understand that many of thos articles last noted wer of the book that was presented to my lord of wynchester as un*perfect* & not *proved* As in dede many could *never* be iustified as fare as *ever* I hard & therefore my lord of wynchester sent it agayn (as I have said in my first declaration) and it was *never* willed to be shewed as trew. But gratiouse lord whether I have offend in that that I noted thos articles (*after that* I was willed by master baker to *marke the* chevist fautores of new opinions) I refere it to *your* gratiouse iudgment And what so *ever* shalbe thowght (as nothing can be hide nor I wold shuld not of ony my life *from* ony of yow both) that I have offended in : I besech yow both of yowr *mercy* & *favour* & to be good to me. Instantly & brevly (for I am loth to truble yow or to seme to mistrust *your* goodnes) desiring yow to have in remembrans my weke natur & the long & solatory durans I have sufferd *with* grevose vexation of mynd / And for refresshing therof to licens me to eat & drink at meyles *with* compeny And being so nigh my chamber that I may remayn in the same to the intent I may passe the tyme *with* my own bookes / Hartily desiring *your* good lordship²⁶⁷ , *that* notwithstanding ony thing here to fore done or how so *ever* I have before wanderd not *confir* mably to *your* gratiouse advertisment or expectation yet gratiouse lord accept a poor hart *which* wold gladly be rceved in to *your* fatherly *favour* agayn to declare his fathfull mynd he hath *conceived* towerdes *your* goodness upon such pite as *your* graceouse lordshipe hath shewd & I trust now will in his extreme nede / Assuring *your* grace *that* my hole *confidens* & only trust is reposed in *your* goodness only & gentle master doctor./ Whos native mercifull hartes: as thei have be declared oftymes towerdes

²⁶⁷ "lordship" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

many: So I most mekly besech yow both : mercifully to *inter*pretate my
actes & to declare *your* pety in relesing my sorowes as shortly as shall
seme *convenient* to *your* wisdomes / for whome I will not cease to be
a *per*petuall oratour to allmighty god./ I most *humbly* desire to know
your gratiouse plesur in the premisses & spetially whether *your* lordship
hath *the* book *sub*scribed *with* the witnes handes or no for allthough
that in *the* copy of my brothers hand wer the articles that towched *your*
lordshipe yet in the other book it apperith who hath *sub*scribed to other
articles of Mr drome & Mr scory & other which I do not *re*member.

Your gratiouse *prisoner* Edmond Schether.

.....

folio 248

.....
folio 249

249

.....

folio 250

folio 251

251

In the name of god Amen. I N. preacher of christchurch in canterbury bownden to answer befor yow most reverd father in god thomas archbisshop of canterbury & metropolitan of ingland or your chawnsler or any other competent iudge in *that* behalfe In a certayn cause as yet undecided & depending concerning articles which be pretended: (~~although untrewly~~) y (~~my~~ (althowghe (my bownde dewty allwais to *your* grace remembred²⁶⁸) untrewly) to be preched by me in *your* gratiouse diocese of canterbury ffor asmuch as yow most reverend father in god do *proced* against me in the same by *the* vertew of *your* office: I the befor named N. (*saving* & *Reserving* allwais all other lawfule defens which I may at any tyme or place lawfully use & poorpose) say & alledge in this writing the *con*trary ~~namly~~ to article or articles of heresy pretended And namly & expressly *aga*nst this article which is ministerd *aga*nst me (allthrough untrewly) in this forme: yow preched etc. And by all such *circum*stans & forme of law as I *can* or owght to do I say & poorpose *aga*nst the forme & effecte of the same article & any other *namly* *that* is heretically (althowgh untrewly) ministerd *aga*nst me: And I say *that* thowghe I preached the day & yere ~~as is~~ specified in *the* said pretended (~~although untrewly~~) article : at sandwich yet I preched ~~notthat day~~ as it is contened in your article that article²⁶⁹ nor any other ~~heretickal~~ hereticall Notwithstanding ~~that as towching this said article I preached~~ words somewhat *pertayning* to *the* same but I preched as concernyng that article the saide xxiiii day ²⁷⁰ under this forme following or woords of like *sentens* & effecte *vz* *that* not only such as wer baptised having *the* use of reyson wer *purged* both from origenall & actuall *syn* but also *infantes* wer *purged* from origenall *syn* by *verteu* of *the* same sacrament so *that* after bapty*m* no *syn* remaynith And I preched no other wise nor under other forme²⁷¹ things as in effecte as *concernyng* that matter as by lawfule & dew *proff* shall appere at the end of the *prorses* in *this* *prorses*²⁷²

²⁶⁸ "remembred" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁶⁹ de "as" à "article" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁷⁰ de "but" à "day" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁷¹ de "wise" à "forme" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁷² de "in" à "prorses" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

. Also I alledge *that* this article hath no apparens of verite but is playnly ymagened & *sermysd* aganst me & *contaynith* much craft & *subtilly* in it & is intricat obscure & uncertaynly conceved²⁷³ & is such as I am not bownd by the law to *answer* unto as doth & shall appere at the end of this *prorses* wherfor I desire it may be playlen to me declared²⁷⁴ : Also ther is a *commyn* voice & fame in the vill²⁷⁵ of sandwich & other places which use unto my [audres]do affirme this that this my allegation to be iust & trew. It. *that* ther wer any honest and descet *persons* which wold have noted sone such a notoriose heresy it it had be spoken.

.....

²⁷³ de "is" à "conceved" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁷⁴ de "wherfor" à "declared" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁷⁵ de "in" à "vill" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 252

.....
folio 253

253

.....

folio 254

folio 255

255

EDMOND SCHETHERS ANSWER OT THE 13 ARTICLES

To *the* first : I know not *the* begynners of thes matters at london but I think *that* Mr serles talked *with* doctor london of them as he cam from *canterbury* to *oxonford* And I think also *that* mr Williby moved such matters much ther by reson he said *that* he had spoken *with* many of the kinges counsell in it & that he wold take upon him to be the hole setter forth of *the* matter. After the *which* woordes Mr baker did send for mr *parkhurst* mr *gardener* & me.

2 I know none *that* gave counsell ther but I think *that* mr williby did much of his own hedde.

3 I know not who consend ther in the matter other wise then as I have said *that* mr baker shewd us the book the which my lord of *wynchester* rede & doctor *london* took the names of *the* witnes of the same.

Mr Baker vintomen
D. london
4 I know no grownd thei hadd but I think *that* the *comming* of *Sir turner* & *Sir anthony parson* & other owt of other dioces in to this. And the resort *that* was so fare of : to *Sir turners sermons*: And the *subscribing* of *Sir bland* to his articles as it is said: And the *reding* of *sir anthony parson* of *the bible* & other *with* adding ther expositions to *the* same was a gret occasion of it/

5 I know not who declared any grownd ther but I think mr williby shewd the book & moved the matter much ther

n 6 I know no matters ony in london knoweth my lordes grace culpable in but in such articles as *master* baker willed us to say what we hard we did

Coxson Gardiner
1 I know not the *begyner* of it in *canterbury* but I suspect Mr *coxston* & Mr *gardener* by reysso *that* *coxston* did use to write all such matters And many articles of the book wer known only to Mr *gardener*./ As for other matters the fame was grete

I know none *that* was the *promoter* but Mr *gardener* & *williby* as *towching the booke* befor such tyme that it was subscribed then the witnes wer all of counsell. *that* mr *williby* hadd the book

Mr *gardener* & *williby* *conferd* to gither befor Mr *williby* receved the book & after such as *subscribed* talked of the articles sometyme & of other articles as we hard them spoken.

4 I know no grownd but I thinke as I have said in the 4 article above and also bicause the *proorses* aganst Mr *rydley* & *scory* went not forth as against mr *serles* & me: Also bycause Joan *barnes*, *gilles barram*, *bukmer* & *other* of whom much talking was of: wer not pounisshed. & other matters *which* I remember not *that* men said wer much borne

5 I do not know what knowledge other men hadd.

n I have hard men say many thinges as that my lord did know of *bukmers* opynion of Joan *barnes* opynion: that *gilles* of *barram* used the office of a prest being no prest & other thinges *which* wer not reformed but thes thinges manye wer done befor I cam in to thes *partes* & wherin ~~he~~ my lordes grace is culpable it is not in me to say nor I know not what other do know my lord to be culpable in

.....

folio 256

The last tyme I was at london *with* Mr baker ~~he badd me go and se a book of arteles that I went to~~²⁷⁶ Mr moyle ~~hadd &~~ to shew him also as to doctor london the article of sir bland *quod* missa *non* est *sacrifitium pro peccatis* And when I shewd mr moile the said article he said : alas is then mor articles yet agaynst him he hath to many all redy And by reson it was then night I d[id] only drink *with* him & he said he wolde helpe to a *quietnes* asmuch as in h[ym] lay in thes matters & so I *departed* frome *hym.* / Also mr garden~~er~~ shewed me that he hadd deliverd certayn articles to mr thwatt~~es~~ to whome I sent at doctor cokes *comming* by *the* advice of Mr garden~~er~~ to have a bill *which* thei of s. georges hadd put up to him: to thintent it might be *presented* to doctor cokes And he sent it me *with* mo billes *which* wer presented befor to the said doctor cokes. As for any *communycation* I *never* hard them say but *that* th[ey?] trusted we shuld have a *quitnes* in opinions & *that* all thing shuld be w[ell?] I know not *with* whome other have spoken in thes matters.

9 I know not to what thinges thei have conduced unto.

Petitt I know nothing *that* petit hath done but *that* he delyverd the book coxston wrot las[t] & gave it to master baker ~~eo~~²⁷⁷ ~~n~~strary contrary²⁷⁷ to his *promys* maide²⁷⁸ to mr garden~~er~~ & me *which* told h[ym] that it was un*perfecte* & not *proved* in many poyntes. Also one night at Mr *parkhurstes* at *supper* talking of the sessions of the 6 articles he redd a form or copy of an endightment having no mans name Nor I know not whi he redd it but only to shew (as I think) a forme of such endightment~~es~~ as wer used at the 6 articles

11. I know no man that *ever* entended any other thing then to have a un[ite?] & quietnes in opinions and all *contention* to cease./

12. I can not say of other *men* but *after* that Mr baker willed me to note the chevist berers & authors of thes new opynions we thowght I could do no bes[t] but write such thinges as I harde And therfor I can say litle in this *matter* but as I se my writing to put in me in *remembrans*.

n Whether I spake of ony such thinge at *charing* I *can* not ²⁷⁹ tell byt I remember *that* at mr *parkurstes* table in *canterbury* as one spake of *preaching* in thanet (I said) (as it is trew in dede) *that* I was *never* ther syns I cam in to kent: but bicause I hard the cowntrey so gretly *commended*. I said I longged to goe thither: upon *which* woordes mr mylles (I think) said. whi let us. 4 Mr garde(ner) I, mr serles and yow go thither one day And bicause ther be viii churches b[?] us *prech* 2 *sermons* a peice & so in all the churches in one day And after we will make myrry ther a bowt a day or 2 & come home agayn here is all the intent & *prorses* I know was hadd in the same not I *never* hard mor of it. Or if I spake of it at *charing* it was by reson *that* the vicar of *charing* desired me to *prech* at his benefice ther: that I told him what we talked of thanet one day / but I do not well remember

²⁷⁶ de "I" à "to" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁷⁷ "contrary" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁷⁸ "maide" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁷⁹ "not " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

.....

folio 257

257

.....

folio 258

.....

folio 259

259

INTEROGATORIES OT SHETHER & OTHER

Inprimis whither they presented unto Tharchebisshop of Canterbury the self same articles that be conteyned in the booke of complaint, or whither there be moo, or fewer, or some altred by addition of any wourdes

2 Item whither the witnes brought in did prove all thesaid Articles

3 Item wherefore they left out iii of tharticles that before were presented²⁸⁰

4 Item whither tharchebisshop of *Canterbury* did rebuke Serlis for that he preached that yimages might be *per*mitted in the churche as representers of saintz and not Idolles.

5 Item whither that Tharchebisshop of Caunterburie did speake openlye before all the prebendaries and preachers there / and also openly in his Consistory / that the kinges pleasure was to have three preachers iii of the new lerning and iii of thold.

6 Item whither Serlis and Shether were accused by men whiche were noted by *commen* fame to be of evill opinion for preaching, and who they were that accused them.

7 Item whether the honest of their audience offred them selfis to testifie that they wer falsely accused / and that whiche was laide against them was not true. And althoughe they were a great nomber yet could thay²⁸¹ not be admitted / and who they were that so offred themselfes And whether they offred them selves²⁸² Or serlis requirid them to be examyned, & cowde not have them admytted.²⁸³

8 Item whither falce *personnes* men of evill fame for suspect opinions though they were, but twoo or three were admitted and by whom they

²⁸⁰ de "Item" à "presented" : *insertion dans le corps du texte.*

²⁸¹ "thay" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁸² de "And" à "selfes" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁸³ de "cowde" à "admytted" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

were suspected²⁸⁴ And whether any obiection was made agaynst these
suspecte *pers*ons bifore the *Juges*

Item whither ~~they~~ Serles and Shether²⁸⁵ were Innocent preachers / and
so being Innocent were condempned, thone to prisone/ and thother to
reade a declaration of false surmised articles and by whome thone was
*comm*itted to prison

10 Item whether they that wold speake against evill opinions dare not, for if
they doo, they be complayned on / and called sedituouse *pers*ones stiring
the people to *comm*otion / and by whome they be so called /

11 Item whither complayning to their ordinarye at his handes, they gett
nothing but displeasure, and the *partie* evill preaching muche favour
and boldenes./ And who hathe had displeasure of the ordinarye for com-
playning against evill preachers. And what il precheres have had favour
& boldnes therin at thordinarye handes²⁸⁶

12 Item whither twoo ymages of Christ and twoo of *our* Ladye wherunto
was neither oblation doon, nor any light standing were taken downe by
Tharchebisshop pes *comm*maundement, bothe by mouthe and by *lettres* /
and what theeffect of the kinges *Lettres* was./

.....

²⁸⁴ *de "and" à "suspected" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁸⁵ *de "Serles" à "Shether" : insertion supralinéaire.*

²⁸⁶ *de "And" à "handes" : insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 260

Item what wourde Mr bacar sent ~~there~~ from London by Serlis.

14 Item what boke²⁸⁷ it was that was last sent to doctour Willoughby by Shethers *servaunt*. What the matier thereof was/ and whan it was made and sent

15 Item wherefore they avised Shether to write to Doctour Willughby to gett hym out of the waye/ and to repaire to the Courte, or to some other of his freendis.

16 Item What Inditament that was whiche Parkhurst red one night at supper whan they talked of the cessions of the vi articles whos Indictament it was and where he had it

17 Item Whether ²⁸⁸ Mr bacar saide to Parkehurst Gardiner and Shether whan they wer at London that there shulde be a Commission in kent shortelye

18 Item what names he wrote the sametyme to be in the *com*mission

19 Item whither Mr Thwaites said as divers tymes to ~~Parkhurst Gardiner and Shether or at the least to Parkhurst and Gardiner~~ that they shuld still from tyme to tyme marke what was preached and say nothing but note it & send it to hym²⁸⁹

20 Item at what tymes thesame was spoken. and whither he said it was maister bacars counsaill

21 Item how many bookes were ~~del~~delivered to Petit

22 Item whether one booke was made wherin was this article That tharchbisshopp did say that he wold defende Scory and Ridles opinions

23 Item where that book is becom and what tyme it was made

24 Item whither Parkehurst and Gardiner have *commoned with* Petit that the Comissary / and other of evill opinions and dispisers of the laudable ceremonies. wold not have been so bold if they had not been comforted by lorde

25 Item whither they *with* Serlis and Shether have *communed*, Petit being *pres*ent, that markcham stuarde to tharchebishop was abiured / and what knowledge Serles ~~hath~~ they have²⁹⁰ thereof

26 Item to whom they sent to procure that Tharchebishop of *Canterbury* shuld be no Commissioner, nor know the witnes. / and wherefore they so wrote or sent.

.....

²⁸⁷ "boke" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁸⁸ "Whether " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁸⁹ *de* "send" à "hym" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁹⁰ "they have" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 261

261

Item what daye and yere Gardener first shewid hym Shether²⁹¹ the booke
made againste tharchebisshop of Canterburye

28 Item whither the booke delyvered by Mr Bacar frome the kinge was
the self same booke, that was after subscribed and delivered to Maister
Bakar againe

29 Item why thie left not oute of the booke the *communycac*ion betwene Gar-
dener, and Tharchebisshop of Canterbury, as the bisshop of Wynchester
required theym

30 Item where is that *perfaite* booke, whiche Mr Bakar tolde you that doc-
tour London had made, and what Articles were therin

31 Item the booke last made, and sent to hym by his *ser*vaunte, where it
ys, or the copie therof, and what was conteyned therin, And whan it was
sent up to doctour willoughbie / And whan is was delivered to Petitt

32 Item, who gave hym this counsaile, that if he were examined he shoulde
require to see authoritie frome the counsaile, before whome, the mattier
ys knowne, before that he answered in yt/.

33 Item what Letters he sent to the bishopp of Wynchester by yong thatcher/.

34 Item What nottes did Gardiner write for hym./

.....

²⁹¹ "Shether" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 262

folio 263

263

EDMOND SCHETHERS ANSWER UNTO. 2 & 3 I CAN NOT
DEPOSE BY *THE* RELATION OF MR PARKRST SELLEGER &
OTHER

To *the* first I know not ~~but by relation of~~ whether ²⁹² Mr *parkurst* & Mr
senllenger presented the same articles or no or whether they be fewr or
alterd. but by ther own *relation*.

I did not here the witnes published but I hard the witnes say that thei
wold depose in them if thei wer examened. I know not.

I say as to the first article. I know not. ²⁹³

I hard him my lordes grace ²⁹⁴ Rebuke mr serles for that he hadd preached
so much of ymages and my lordes grace ²⁹⁵ said that *idolum* & *imago*
was one for *the* one was the grek woord & *the* other the laten./ otherwise
I know not *that* he did rebuk him. & I hard not my lordes grace rebuke
him for thos woordes.

I hard his grace say in his chamber befor many *prebendaris* & *prechers*
that the kynges *plesur* was to have .3. *prechers* of the new lerning & iiii
of the old but I hard not thes woordes spoken in the consistory.

I know not who accused them & therfor I can not depose of the article
nor whether thei wer suspecte for ewell opynions²⁹⁶

I did se .3. *which* cam voluntaryli to testifie for Mr serles *which* could
not be admitted as master serles said²⁹⁷ Also I requiired that the vicar of
northgat & mr garden^{er} master sellenger coxston might be examened in
my first article *which* wer redy but by reson of delay the said vicar was

²⁹² "whether " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁹³ de "I" à "not" : *insertion dans le corps du texte*.

²⁹⁴ de "my" à "grace" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁹⁵ de "my" à "grace" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁹⁶ de "nor" à "opynions" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

²⁹⁷ de "as" à "said" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

wered & not examened & whether the other wer examyned or no I can not tell.

In the deposition of my first article then obiected was admitted george may & Sir humfrey cherdayn *parsons* suspecte for evell opynions by common fame as I herd²⁹⁸

and certayn *which* deposed aganst mr serles wer likewise suspecte And befor *sentens* I desired my lordes grace to have respect to the *parsons* that did depose.²⁹⁹

I thinke them innocent *prechers* And I did³⁰⁰ redde a declaration of articles *which* wer surmised aganst me : but by whome serles was *committed* to *prison* I can not tell

By reison *that* I and serles wer willed to redde declarations in the *which* it was *mentioned* that that which we said was seditiously spoken I thinke the occasion of our³⁰¹ my accasation did rise [...]³⁰²

that I somtymes spak aganst evell opynions by the which wherfor³⁰³ [...]³⁰⁴

have spoken the lesse aganst the same bicause I wold [...]³⁰⁵

like occasion. & further I can not say in the article.

Sir bland mr scory sir *turner* have be noted much bolder syn [...]³⁰⁶

of the said accusation vpon what occasion ells³⁰⁷ I can not a [...]³⁰⁸

hath hadd displesur for *complaining* I know not.³⁰⁹

I know nother of the ymages nor of the letters.

mr baker sent woord (as I remember) *that* he *merveled* I tar [...]³¹⁰

did not bring the book *perfectly* maid & sent no other [...]³¹¹

know.

.....

²⁹⁸ de "by" à "herd" : insertion supralinéaire.

²⁹⁹ de "And" à "depose" : insertion supralinéaire.

³⁰⁰ "did" : insertion supralinéaire.

³⁰¹ "our" : insertion supralinéaire.

³⁰² illisible

³⁰³ "wherfor" : insertion supralinéaire.

³⁰⁴ illisible

³⁰⁵ illisible

³⁰⁶ illisible

³⁰⁷ "ells" : insertion supralinéaire.

³⁰⁸ illisible

³⁰⁹ de "hath" à "not" : insertion supralinéaire.

³¹⁰ illisible

³¹¹ illisible

folio 264

the selfe same book *which* was deliverd after to petytt contayning many articles u[nto] & this book was sent Mr williby to show to my lord of wynchester about corpus christi day

14 15 the same day *that* doctor cockes last departed owt of canterbury by the advise of Mr *parkurst* & gardener I wrot to him *that* he shuld absent him selfe so *that* he shuld not be spoken *with* all for to know by him the author of [the] booke ~~but~~ And *that* if he wer examened of it that he shuld say it w[as] of coxtons doing And

15 Bicause many articles of *the* book concerned my lordes grace him self thei willed him to absent him selfe³¹²

16 Ther was a copy of an endightment redd onenight at Mr *parkursted* at supper by petite *with* out any name wherfor I know not.

17. 18. I hard him affirme no *com*mission to be sent but he noted many gentle mens names whom I know not nor I remember ther names saving Mr moyle Mr grene Mr thattes (as I remember³¹³

19. 20. I hard him not say so.

21 I delyverd one booke to ~~m~~petit by the advice of Mr gardner *which* book as I have said was of ~~m~~coxtons hand & drawght and conteyning many articles not *proved*

22 I think the same article was in it in such forme as is in the booke of the articles writon *with* my brothers hand & no *other* wise

23 It was maid after that I hadd ben *with* mr baker the second tyme but wher the book is I know not but petit said he wold not deliver it but only shew it & send it agayn.

24 I have not hard the *commyn* of it

25 I have not hard the *communication* nor I know not whether it be so or no.

[2]6. Thei desired the same of Mr baker by me : bicause many articles towched my lord

[27] I know not the day but it was about rogation weke last (as I *think*) it was not one book for ther was certayn articles towching the *comm*unycation betwext my lordes grace & mr gardener left owt bycause it was only one *man*s saying

[28] It is in doctor london is hand (as I think) for I did but se it I can not tell wher mr petit hath done it nor I know not what is *cont*ayned therein for coxston noted many articles which I knew not / And I think it was delyverd petit abowt *tr*inite sonday last.

[29] Mr gardener willed that counsell to be geven him

[30] ³¹² de "him" à "selfe" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³¹³ de "nor" à "remember" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

He sent *lettres* declaring who fare serles & I wer in *our prorses* now last
maid befor my lordes grace And the nottes were *that diligent inquiry* was
maid of the booke: Also *that diverse* some wer examined of *the* articles
[of] *the* said booke./ Also *that* thei hadd answerd some affirmtively in
many poyntes & in many poyntes negativly : also *that* coortope was in
ward & I think that was all

As for other letter I sent none./

.....

folio 264a

EDMOND SCHETHERS ANSWER UNTO 34 ARTICLES.

To the first, 2 & 3. I can not depose in but by relation of Mr *parkurst* master sentlenger & other.³¹⁴

4 I hard my lordes grace rebuke serles for that he preiched somuch of ymages & my lord said that *imago* & *idolum* was one but I remember not that my lordes grace rebuked him for thes woordes rehersed in the article

5 I hard my lordes grace say in his chamber befor many his prebendares & preachers that the kynges plesur was to haue .3. preachers of the new lerning & 3. of the old but I hard not thes woordes spoken in the consistory

6 I know not who accused them or whether thei wer suspect for evell opynions

7 I did se .3. *which* cam voluntarily to testifie for mr serles *which* could not be admitted as mr serles said Also I requi/red that the vicar of north gat : mr sellenger : mr garden~~er~~: coxston might be examened in my first article namly : but by reison of delay the said vicar was wered & not examened & whether the other wer examened or no I can not tell.

8 In the deposition of my first article then obiected was admitted george may & sir humfrey cherdeyn: *persons* suspect for evell opynions by *commyn* fame as I hard And certayn other *which* deposed aganst mr serles wer likewise suspecte. And befor sentens I desired my lordes grace to haue respecte to *the persons that* did depose.

9 I think them innocent *prechers* And I did rede A declaration of articles surmised agaynst me: But by whome serles was *committed* to *prison* I can not tell.

10 By reson *that* I and serles wer willed to rede declarations in the which it was mentioned that thes woordes which we said wer seditiously spoken : I think the occasion of my accusation did rise bicause that I did somtymes speake agaynst evell opynions And therfor I have spoken the lesse aganst the same syns bycause I wold avoid like occasion & further I can not say in the article

11 Sir bland: Sir *turner*: mr scory have be noted much bolder syns the tyme of the said accusation uppon what occasion ells I know not And who hath hadd ~~oeecasion~~ displeur for *complayning* I can not tell

12 I know nother of the ymages nor of the letters.

.....

³¹⁴ *de "of" à "other" : insertion dans le corps du texte.*

folio 265

265

Master garden \textit{er} willed that counsell to be given him

He sent *lettres* declaring who fare serles & I wer in *our prorses* now last maid befor my lordes grace And the nottes wer that diligent *enquiry* was maid of *the* book Also *that* some wer examened of the articles of the said book Also that some hadd answered affermativly in many poyntes And in poyntes negativly. Also that coortope was in ward And I remember no mo of the nottes but as for other letter I sent none.

By me Edmond Shether

.....

folio 265a

265a

mr baker sent me woord (as I remember) *that* he *marveled* I tared so long-and did not bring the book *perfectly* mayd & he sent no other woord that I know.

14 The same book *which* was *delyvered* after to petit *contayning* many articles *unproved* And this book was sent mr williby to shew my lord of *wynchester* about *corpus christi* day.

15 By the advice of Mr *parkurst* & *gardener* (I wrot that day *that* doctor cockes last *departed* from *canterbury*) to Mr willibye that he shuld absent him selfe so *that* he shuld not be spoken *with* all for to know by him the author of the book And that if he wer examened of the said book that he shuld say *that* it was of coxstons doing And bycause many articles of the book concerned my lordes grace him selfe thei willed him to absent him selfe.

16 Ther was A copy of an *Endightment* redde one night at Mr *parkhurst* at *supper* by petite with out any name but wherfor I know not.

17.18. I hard him affirme no *commission* to be sent but he noted many gentle mens names whome I know not saving mr moyle Mr grene Mr *twattes* (as I remember)

19.20. I hard him not say so.

21 I delyvered one book to petite by thadvice of mr *gardener* *which* booke (as I have said) was of coxtons hand & drawght and *contayned* many articles *unproved*

22 I think *the* same articles was in it in such forme as is in the book of the articles writon *with* my brothers hand.

23 It was maid *after* that I was *with* mr baker the second tyme but wher the book is I know not but petit said he wold n[ot] delyver it but only show it & send it agayn

24 I haue not hard them *commyn* of it.

25 I hard not of it nor know whether it be so or no.

26 They desired the same of mr baker by me bycause many articles towched my lord.

27 . I know not *the* day but it was about *rogation* weke as I think

28.29. It was not one book for ther was certayn articles towch[ing] *the* *communycation* betwext my lordes grace & mr *gardener* le[ft] owt bicause it was only oone mans sayng.

30 It is in doctor london is hand (as I think) for I did but se [...] ³¹⁵

31 I know not wher petit hath done it nor what is *contayned* therin for coxston noted many articles *which* I know not I thinke it was delyverd petit about *trin*ite sonday last

³¹⁵ *illisible*

.....

folio 266

folio 267

267

It may please *your* lordshipe to Remember that *thomas* batters of *canterbury* & *william* salter one of the kynges beadmen of *christischurch* in the said Citie haue *procured* a testimoniall for the honesty of *sir humfrey cherdayn* to thintent (as it is thought) to *improve* such such wittenes ~~have~~ as *mr gardener* & *mr shether* have browght in to depose in ther articles obiected agaynst the said *humfrey*. In the *which* testimoniall meny mens³¹⁶ names be rehersed (as it thought) *which* were not consentyng to it by Reison of the *which* facte many *persons* be discoreged frome the disclosing of such enormytes as the know And forasmuch as the said *gardenar* & *shether* be *commynly* noted to be accusars of men *which* in dede did no thing but upon my lord of *canterbury* *commawndement* many fere gretly to speake allthough the have like *commawndment* given frome like *authorite*./.

Allso if that *shingulton* may be examyned what he maid .3. dais & .3. nightes at *mr twynes* house syns *ester* he will give lyght to many matters.

Also if all the articles *which* is offerd to *your* lordshipe to *mr baker*: *mr moyle*: wer in one booke to gither contayned thei wold be in more Redines & much more *evidens* shuld appere.

Also if the *commysary* & *sir humfrey* wer separat & so examyned the one wold declare much the others qualites

Also *Sir bland* hath not fered to *subscribed* his own errours as apperith in this bill now *presented* of his own *hand* & also a bill *agaynst* *confession* *which* *commysary* tore.

Also A boy *turnd* the broch all lent was twelfmonth in my lord of *canterbury* palace in *canterbury* wher was (as it thought) the *commysser* etc.

Also if my lord of *canterbury* may know the wittnes names of the articles he will fynd some evasion by *doctor gwent*es counsell his *commisser* & other to *prevent* ther deposition & make them insufficient

³¹⁶ "mens" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

Also the wittnes of John boochers woordes *agaⁿst* the *sacram^ent* of the aulter be alyne & shalbe shortly put in Remembraⁿs of the same.

Also my lord of *canterbury* hath a sister alive *whⁱch* hath ii husbandes living as it is³¹⁷ of meyny thowght./

Also if my lord of *canterbury* be one of the *com^missioners* it will stay many depositions

Also one bugmer was *partially* dismysed of the *com^mysser* *whⁱch* hadd spoken *agaⁿst* the *sacram^ent* of the aulter as

*the*³¹⁸ wittnes living *whⁱch* then wer examynid in his cause can testifie /

.....

³¹⁷ "is" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³¹⁸ " the " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 268

to my lord of N³¹⁹

.....

³¹⁹ *de "to" à "N" : écrit de bas en haut.*

folio 269

269

MR SHETHER

1 In primis whither³²⁰

~~why~~ your *servaunte* rode in poste to my lorde of Wynchester by your *commandement*, or by whose *commandement* els, and for what purpose he was sente by you or other / And what *Lettres* and answer you receyvid frome hym and by whome you receyvid them

2 Item what *Lettres* or answer youe receyuid frome fforde of- your broder in law³²¹

on off³²² the pryveseale, and what his *lettres* or answer did *purporte* and by whome you receyvid them

3 Item what the effecte of the *lettre* was, that doctour barbour sent vnto your brother ford / and what answer your said brother fford sent you after the receipte of the same / and by whom you wher answeyrd

4 Item what mr moris the chauntrie preist of the hospitall of S. Thomas did move you vnto and what wrytynges you receyvid of his hand syns east~~er~~ or at any tyme before or syns, and frome whome those wrytynges cam

5 Item of whom he hard say that my Lord Chancelor shuld leave his rome and that mr baker shold be my Lord Chancelar /

mr shether

servand To the first I say I *commawnded* him not nor know not who *com* mawnded him but after *that* I came owt of ward / he told me that he had ben *with* my lord of winchester who said *that* I was a child in that *that* I wept befor my lordes grace but he bad me be of good coomfort for I shuld fynd him good lord vnto me at my nede. And as for letters I receved none from him

ford To the second I say *that* I Receved no *letters* frome him but my *servant* told me that he & mr ford³²³ said *that* if my lordes grace willed me to recant I shulde not doe it but be content to dye rather & that he trusted to make some frendes to the kynges grace for my life.

To the .3. I know of none *that* doctor barbour sent nor receved *answer* of ony by ony man of ony his writing

.....

³²⁰ "whither" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²¹ de "your" à "law" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²² "on off" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²³ "& mr ford" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 270

To the iiiith I Remember nothing *that* mr morish moved me vnto but he browght me twys articles stz that Mr topstes was a *commyn* lodger of suspected *persons* for evell opynyons as of *Sir turner: Sir bland: gilles* of barram

Item that Sir bing was a reader of *the bible* in *corners*:

Item that one mr oxende shuld reporte *that* when mr *commisser* commith home he wold be even *with* thes knave prestes *Item* of benson *that* he wolde take no holy bread or holy water & *that* he lodged *person* suspect for evell opynions

Item he noted the names of certayn *that* wer thowght the fawtors of evell opynions & *commyn* Reders of *the bible* in *service* tyme *with* other articles *that* I do not remember but mr coxston noted them in the booke which mr petit deliverd last to mr baker the *which* sene³²⁴ of if I here *the* articles rehersed I can Remember them /

to the .5. I hard my *servant* say my lord chawnsler shuld le[ve] his office but wher he hard it I can not tell/ nor I hard hi[m] not say that Mr baker shuld have it

by me Edmond shether.

.....

³²⁴ "sene " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 271

271

.....

folio 272

folio 273

273

PARKEHURST.

The second day off octobere yn the xxxvth yere of *our* Sufferen lorde kyng
 henry the viiith I Rychard parkehurst clerke was cummawnded upon my
 Alegence by my lord off Caunterbury & doctor lee to wryte such thynges
 as I did kno concerning A Booke sende up to the Cowncell. Thys I sey
 that A Booke was delyvered to doctor wyllowby other by mr Gardener
 or mr Shether to be presented to the Cowncell. And ansherd doctor
 wyllowby sey he dyd delyver the seyde Boke was delyuered to my lord
 off wynchestre / More over mr Gardener Mr Schether & I was send for
 by lettre off Mr deane off Caunterbury to cum to london wher we al thre
 dyd Apere be ffore Sir John Baker knyght yn hys howse there. At the
 wych tyme the sayde John Baker dyd Examen us off the *prechynges* &
 the *controversy* off the same at Caunterbury / And as I Remembre the
 seyde Sir John Baker had a Booke of the same or we came there. Then
 wylyng us to make a Boke of Suche thynges as we dyd kno wher upon
 at such tymys as I was yn Busenes with sir John Gagg knyght ffor such
 mater as was by twene hym & Me. Ther was a boke made by the seyde
 mr Gardener & mr Schether. then we met al thre agayne at the seyde
 sir John Bakers howse. where mr Gardener or mr Schether woold have
 had me to present the seyde Booke / wych y dyd deny seyng to them
 thyse woordes / you heve made thys Booke. What you heve put yn hyt
 y am nott Sure. loke what I kno to be Trew I wyll Surely Testyffy the
 same. Then dyd mr Schether present the seyde Boke to sir John Baker
 mr Gardener & I beyng present. Then the seyde sir John Baker seyde
 unto us that he dyd kno the kynges plesure wylyng us to seythe Trewth
 fferyng no Man. After thys doctor wyllowby at Caunterbury seyde unto
 us theyse woordes that he had speke wyth the Cowncell Namyng Sir
 Antenye Brewne put you in dowght yn hit you shall have goode sped yn
 hyt the mater & you mey be glad that ever you dyd Mene hyt. After
 that the seyde sir John Baker wylyd us to goo to my lord of Wynchestre
 to take hys Cowncell upon the Boke & to see whether the Boke was well

set owt or No. & so we dyd / After *that* my lord off

.....

folio 274

Wynchestre had *perused* the seyde Boke. he seyde that *the* Booke was welynowgh & wyllyd vs to delyver the seyde Boke ³²⁵ to *Sir* John Baker ageyne. Then we desyred my lord of Wynchestre to sue that *commyssoners* myght be send downe yn to kent. That don we seyde that Manye thynges myght be *the* better knoe & so we shelde Trust to heve a goode quyeter that don³²⁶. After the doctor wylloby at *Caunterbury* seyde unto us thys wordes. That he had spoke wyth the Cownsell Nameyng *sir* Antony Browne / y put *you* no dowght seyde docter wyllowby but ³²⁷ *you* shell have goode speede / yn hyt *you* may be glad that *every* you dyd men hyt. After thys came mr Thweyttes ~~eam~~ to *Caunterbury* which was made *prevy* of the booke & ~~the Boke~~. & the Boke wer *delivered* to hym y thynke by mr Gardener and when he had *perused* the Booke. he seyde that thys thyng wer ys wegthy hyt most be wysely loked upon. yete to Suppose thys *controversyes* debates & stryvys. I wyll delyver up *the* Booke to *the* Cowncell keyng a *subscribed* boke yn ~~hym~~ my ³²⁸ owne handes for ~~hys~~ my³²⁹ dyscharge. Thys Boke was *subscribed* with one hand under the namys of *dyverse* Men / And a fore *the* makeyng of thys Booke There was A Boke drawne y thynke onely by mr Gardener of *dyverse* seynges of *prechynges* & Thys Boke was Red d to *dyverse* of us. And as *every* of us had knolege of *ther* owe dyd put *partycylerly* *our* handes to *the* same wych Booke as far as I kno doyth Remyne yn mr Schether or mr Gardeners handes. *ther* hyt shell Apere when the Boke shalbe seyn *partycylerly*. what they be and how many as hath *subscribed* to the seyde seynges. / At the tyme when mr Gardener & I mr Schether & I war at london / we wer also with *sir* Themas Moyle at Greys ynn. Shewyng hym of the Mater. And he as I remembre dyd nothyng But dyd Remyt us to *sir* John Baker a geyne the Cause was as I suppose that he was speker of the *parlament* & had mych Busenes yn *that* Mater Mr petyt *dyverse* Tymys hath Byn wyth me at *dener* & *sumtyme* after *dener* ~~mr Gardener~~ ~~dener~~ *Sumtyme* a ffor *dener* hath walked loking upon the seyde Boke. What acte he hath done yn hyt. I have no Specyall knolege. thys ys Treweth *that* he hath ~~made~~ *ffavored* *the* Makyng off The Booke.//

.....

³²⁵ "Boke " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²⁶ "that don" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²⁷ "but " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²⁸ "my " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³²⁹ "my" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 275

275

dyverse tymes the Seyde mr ~~Gardener~~ Thwayctes³³⁰ and mr Schether
petyte³³¹ hath byn wyth Me mr Gardener and mr Schether yn *communyn*g
off the sayde *Maters concernyn*g the syde Boke.

Per me Ricardus parkehurst

.....

³³⁰ "Thwayctes " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³³¹ "petyte " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 276

Mr parkehurst C.³³²

.....

³³² *de "Mr" à "C" : écrit de haut en bas.*

folio 277

277

THE AWNSWERES BY ME RYCHARD PARKEHURST CLERKE TO MY
LORD OFF CAUNTERBURY UPON THYSE INTEROGATOES HERE
FFELLOWYNG

In *pr*/mis who was the Begynners of thyse Maters at london To thys y
Awnswere. as I Suppose. the Begynnyng was by Resone off the Bookes
delyvered to mr Thwayttes & to doctor wyllowby / by mr Gardener

Item by whoys advyse & Cowncell / it was set forward To thys I sey.
After that *the* Boke was made wyth owte my advyse or Cowncell there
off. mr Thwayttes mr Gardener mr Schether mr Petyte & I dyd kno off
the setting forth of the same.

Item wyth whom they had *conference* & who dyd Bolden & Animate
them yn the Same. & yn what fowrme by woordes or wrytyng or othere
wyse To thys I sey that y doo not Remembre that any ~~men~~ had conference
to Any man that sholde Bolden or Anymat any man yn the same other by
woordes or wrytyng / a fore the Cumyng up of mr Gardener mr Schether
& of³³³ me to london to sir John Baker. wych dyd Anymat us to sey the
Trewght seyng fferre no *man*. seyng also I kno the kynges plesure

Item what *mater* they had at the Begynnyng for there ffundacyon or
grownde yn thyse Thynges To thys I Awnswere as I suppose by cause
~~by~~cause there was no ponyschment had or done *concernyng* doctor lawncelett
Rydley ³³⁴ & mr Scorys *prechynges* but onely mr Serlys & mr Schether
war ponysched. the one to declare hys *sermond* standyng upon a Stole
the other a grete seysen yn preson Thys y thynke suerly was the occasyon
ffundacyon & grownde of makyng of the Booke.

Item if³³⁵ they had any / whyther they had ~~byen~~ of *ther* owne knolege
or by here sey To thys y sey y was not *privy* to *the* Boke makyng unles
the ffundacyon wer as I have seyde yn *the* iiiith Article I do not Esteme
what hyt shold be other of them selff or of other

.....

³³³ "of" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³³⁴ "Rydley " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³³⁵ "if" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 278

Item yn what thyng or thynges they kno my lordes Grace Culpable yn / of there owne knolege and how they dyd kno hyt To thys I suppose. yff my lordes grace had at *the* fyrst begynyng ponesched at such as were Culpable for *the* prechyng of as mr Sayntlegeres & I dyd desyre hys grace to do at *the* puttyng up of owre Booke. thys Busenes had not be set forth but all shold have byn at a peace

7 Item the lyke to be Mynstred for *the* procedyng of the same mater at *Canterbury* To thys I sey as y have seyde—Awnswered yn the fformor syxyth syxth Article

8 Item how manye Justyce of peace Gentylmen & other *persons* they have had conference *with* / yn these materys / And what they or other of *them* have don or ffavor yn the Same materys To thys I make Awnswere & sey I Remembre not that they shold had any conference to any Justyce of pece Gentylmen but onely to *sir* John Baker *sir* Thomas Moyle & mr Thwaytes. & what & *every* of *them* hath don as concernyng *sir* John Baker & mr Thwayttes there doyng as mych as I do remembre ys specyfied a fore at Bekes Borne³³⁶ . as concernyng *sir* Thomas Moyle. I sewed *your* grace that At Greye yn. when *the* Mater was Shewed unto hym by mr Gardener mr Schether & me. by & by he dyd remyt us to *sir* John Baker a gayne

9 Item to what thyng they have cunduced unto To thys y sey I can not Shewe wherto or to w what thyng they have cunduced unto. unles hyt be unto payne & peneschment and to unquyetnes

.....

³³⁶ de "at" à "Borne" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 279

279

Item what petyte The clerke of the peace or any other Toward *the* law hath seyde or don as Towchyng Indytmentes panelyng of Enquestys & by what accusre & by whoys mocyon or *commawndement* To thys I Awnsweare that mr petyte dyd make a Byll *concernyng* mr Scorys *mater* vz that Sacrementum Altaris ys hostia laudis & non Sacrificium pro pecaites wych byll the seyde mr petyte delyvered to mr Gardener yn the Castell. And mayster Gardener delyvered the seyde byll unto me wych Byll y dyd delyver yn to *the* Clerke peaces offyce / As concernyng the Clerke of ~~peace~~ peace or any other toward the law that hath sayde or don as Towchyng Indytmenttes panelyng of Enquestys by what or by whoys ~~Moe~~ Mocyon or *commawndement*. I do not Remembre that I have herd or do kno of any of thyse Thynges

11 Item to what Ende & Effecte they Entendyd to bryng these *matereis* To thys as y suppose was to the Entent that we sholde be at an unyte ~~peace~~ ~~peace~~ peace & that there myght be a *concorde* both yn *prechyng* of opynyons *every* man to draw by one lyne & ~~so to~~ Trade so to leve Chayratably yn the ryght and godly Trade wych y be sech almyghty god. sone to send / to hys pleasure

12 Item by what Authoryte the begain & *proceded* yn theys *materys* To thys I Awnsweare and sey. I do not *perceve* nor kno any Aucutoryte thyse *procedynges* be gan

.....

folio 280

folio 281

281

ARTICLES SEND TO ME RICHARD PARKEHURSTE TO MAKE A
AWNSSWERE UNTO/BY MY LORD OFF CAUNTERBURY

Item whyther tharchBysshopp dyd of

[...] ³³⁷

consistory *that* the kynges plesure was to have iii prechers of the new lernyng & iii of tholde Thys Aw-ys Awnssweryd to yn the Article where my lord dyd Rebuke mr Serlys for *prechyng* ³³⁸

In *pr/mis* whether they *presented* unto Tharchbysshopp off Caunterbury the selfsame Articles that be *conteyned* yn the Boke of *complaynt*. or whether be more or ffewer ~~off~~-or *Sum Altered* by addycyon off woordes To thys y Awnsswere. I had *never* the Boke off *complaynt* yn my handes nor dyd ~~here~~-Thorowly ~~here~~ *them* Red and but ~~very~~-ffew of them / same soych as mr sayntleger & I dyd put up to my lordes grace / There ys yn the Boke off *complaynt* *sum Addycyon* of woordes mo then mr Sayntleger & I dyd put up to my lord

Item whether the wytnes browght yn. dyd *prove* al the Seyde Articles. To thys I sey that I have no knolege whether *the* wytneses dyd *prove* the seyde Articles or no. for y dyd *never* se the Booke off Examynacyon

Item whether they lefte owte thre Articles that be for wer *presented* To thys y sey that I was not of knolege what they wer that were ³³⁹ lefte owte nether yete why nor wherefore the were lefte owte

Item whether Tharchebysshopp of Caunterbury dyd Rebuke Serlys for *that* he *preched* that ymages myght be *permytted* yn the Churche as *representors* off Saynttes and not ydollys To thys y sey that my lordes grace dyd *challenge* mr Serelys for *prechyng* but I do not Remembre

³³⁷ *illisible*

³³⁸ *de "Item" à "prechyng" : écrit de bas en haut.*

³³⁹ *"that were" : insertion supralinéaire.*

that hys grace dyd Rebuke or chalenge the seyde mr Serelys for that he
 preched that ymagys myght be *permytted* yn the Church as representors
 off Saynttes. thys I remembre well that my lordes grace Asked off mr
 Serelys seyng / ~~Quid~~ *quid est Idolum.* mr Serelys Awsswered & seyde.
 Idolum est nich/ill / then seyde my lord / after the Greke ydolum & ymago
 ar all one. then Seyde mr Gardener ~~I can not tel~~ I kno not the Greke.
 But that ys *Idolum* to when honer ys Gevyn wych sholde be Gevyn to
 cryst // After that my lord seyde that he had put yn iii prechers off
 the oolde lernyng & iii of the new. Then seyde mr Gardener that ys a
 mene to set A dyvysyon. then my lordes grace seyde as I remebre now³⁴⁰
 that hyt was the kynges plesure or the kynges wolde have hyt so / for
 the Second parte that my lordes grace shold so sey yn the *Consistory*.
 Threwly I was not there where for y can sey nothyng to that

.....

³⁴⁰ de "as" à "now" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 282

4 Item whether Serlys and Schether wer Accused by men wych were notyd
by *common* ffame to be off Evyll opynyon for *prechyng* & who they
were that dyd accuse them To thys I Awsswere that I dyd not kno
there Accusers

6 Item whether the honest of there Audyence offerd them Selvys to Testyfye
that they wer ffalsly Accused. and that wych was leyde ~~age~~ Agaynst them
was not Trewe. And Althow they were a grete *Numbre* yete cowde not be
Admytted. And who they were that so offerd theme Selvys. And whyther
they offerd them Selvys or Serelys Requyred them to be Examyned To
thys I sey as I remebre that there was *dyverse* ~~dyverse~~ came. I thynke
brought yn by mr Serlys. and were not Examyned. Whether they offerd
them Selvys to Swere or any requyryng for them to be Sworne I am not
Suer there off but there certen that dyd³⁴¹ Apere. I thynke Surely for
the Same purpose

7 Item whether ffalce *personnes* men of Evill fame for suspecte opynyons
Though they were but ii or iii were admytted To thys I Awsswere as I
dyd Afore I dyd not kno there Accusers

8 Item whether Serelys & Schether³⁴² were Innocent *prechers*. and so
beyng Innocent were *condempned* Thone to preson. and Thother to
Reade a *declaracion* off ffalce *Surmysed Articles* & by whom thone was
commytted to preson. To thys I sey for the ffyrst *parte* I my selffe have
herd them *dyverse* Tymys *prech*. I never dyd *perceve* yn my heryng
but that they dyd *preche* well and war Innocence for *precheyng* yll /
mr Schether was *Commawnded* to declare hys *Articles* upon A Stole I
thynke by My lord of *Canterbury*. mr ~~Schether~~ Serlys³⁴³ *commawnded*
to preson at Whoys *commawndement* I can not tell but by my lordes
grace seyng at shall be by the Councell

.....

³⁴¹ "that dyd" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁴² "& Schether " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁴³ "Serlys " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 283

283

Item whyther they that wolde speke A gaynst Evyll/opynyons dar not for yff they doo they be *complayned* off-on and called *seydyous* Sedyciouse personnes stiering the people to *commocions* And by whom they be so Callyd To thys I sey I Remembre not to kno of Any such persones

10 Item whether *complayning* to ther ordynarye at hys handys they gete nothyng but dyplasure. And the party Evyll prechyng mych ffavore and Boldener. And who hath had dysplesure of the ordynarye for *complaynyng* A gaynst yll prechers. And what yll *prechers* hath had ffavor & Booldenes at there ordynares handes To thys I awnswere that I remembre off no *complayntes* made to *the* ordynary other then Swych that mr Sayntleger & I dyd put up A Booke at my lordes grace s *commaundement* *concernyng* prechyng. As *concernyng* dysplesure that we had or shall have for that I do / not kno of Any

11 Item wher ii ymages off Cryst and ii of *our* lady where unto nether oblacyon was done. nether lyght Standyng. were taken downe by tharchbysshoppys *commawndement*. both by mowght & by letters. And what Theffecte of the lettyres was To thys I Awnsware that I dyd not kno any oblacyon ~~and~~ nor ³⁴⁴ lyghtys set be fore any of the seyde ymages. as y Remembre mr *Commyssary* dyd *commawnded* them to be pullyd downe yn my lorde Archbysshoppys Name Thys was my lordes letter as I can call to Remembre *concernyng* the seyde ymages // As I am Credably ynformyd that there be yn *your* church ymages Abused. Al such y wolde *you* sholde pully-pul them downe

12 Item what woord my Baker sent from london by mr Serlys To thys I Awnsware. I donot Remembre that the seyde mr Baker dyd send any woord by *the* seyde mr Serlys

.....

³⁴⁴ "nor " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 284

Item what Boke it was that was last sent to doctor Wyllewby by mr Schethers *servant* what *the mater* there of was & when hyt was made ³⁴⁵ & sent To thys y sey I do not Remebre of any Booke that shold be sent to doctor wyllowby by mr Schethers ~~servauntes~~ *servauntes* nor what *the mater* was yff there war Any sent ner when hyt was made or sent

13 Item where for they advysed Schether to wryte to doctor wyllowby to geet hym owte of the wey. or to Repayre to the Cowrte or to *sum* other off hys fryndes To thys y sey that this *communicacyon* I herd who seyde hyt I do not Remembre. I thynke thys was *the Cause* that he sholdenut *cum* yn to my lord of Canterberys handes for A tyme

14 Item what Indyghtment that was wych mr *parkhurst* Red one/nyght at *Seper* when they Talked of the Cessyons of the vi Articles whoys Indyghtment it was & where he had hyt To thys I Awsswere that I red the seyde Indyghtment at my Borde *concernyng* mr Scory wych Indyghtment I dyd Receve off *the clerke* off pece After that hyt was wretyn but hyt was not sent up to *the Jury*

16 Item whether mr Baker seyde to *parkehurst* Gardener & Schether when they were at london that there sholde be A *commysyon* yn kent Shortly To thys I sey / as y Remebre the seyde mr Baker seyde thyse woordes as he dyd thynke or hyt be long there Sholde A *commysyon cum* dawne yn to kent

.....

³⁴⁵ "made " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 285

285

Item what Namys he wrote the same tyme to be yn the *commys*syon to thys I sey. Thyse namys *sir* Thomas Mayle. *sir* Raynold Scott mr wylford mr Walter Mayle mr Thwayttes mr Grene mr ~~henry~~-henry Cryppys mr Herdys & as suppose mr doctor leff

18 Item whether mr Thwayttes seyde at *dyverse* tymys that they shold styll ffrom tyme to tyme Marke what was preched & sey notheng / & send hyt to hym To thys as I remembre the seyde mr Thwayttes dyd byd men to marke the *sermons* fferder I doo not Remembre

19 Item what Tymys the same was spoken and whether he seyde that it was mr Bakers Cowncell To this I sey I kno no *determynat* tyme ner tymes *that* thys sholde be spoken nether yete that he shold sey that hyt sholde be mr Bakers Cowncell

20 Item how Mony Bokys wer *delyvered* to petyt To thys y sey mr petyt dyd send to me for A Boke. And I dyd send hym the Copy off *the* Boke *that* mr Sayntleger & I dyd put up to mr lord off *Canterbury* other Bokys had I none. and by & by *the* seyde mr petyt dyd send unto me the seyde Boke a gayne & seyde that hit was not *the* Booke the he wolde have. any other Booke y do not kno *that* was *delyvered* unto hym

21 Item whether one Boke was made where yn was the Article that Tharchbysshopp dyd sey that he wolde deffend Scorys & Rydleys opynyons. In Troth y do not Remebre of any such Boke shuld be made ffor that purpose

.....

folio 286

Item where that Boke ys be cum and what tyme hit was made As I seyde a fore I remembre off no such Boke. yf ther wer any Swych boke yn troth I can not tell where yt ys be cum³⁴⁶ sholde be.

23 Item whether parkehurst and Gardener have *commend* wyth petyte that the *Commyssary* and other of Evyll opynyons & dyspisers of *the* lawdoble Ceremonies wolde not have byn so Boold yff they had not been Camfoorted by My lorde.

I do not Remembre of any Swych *comynycacyon*

22 Item whether they wyth Serlys or Schetherthey have *command* petyt beyng *present*. that Markeham Stueward to the Archbysh// shopp of Caunterbery was Abiured and what knolege they heve there off To thys as y can remembre we had no swych *communycacyon*

24 Item whan they sent to *procure* that Tharchbysshoppe off Caunterbery sholde be no *commyssyon* ner kno the wytnes. And where for they so wrete or sent I doo not Remembre that ~~such~~ any such thynges shold be *procured* or send for.

.....

³⁴⁶ *de "ys" à "cum" : insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 287

287

.....

folio 288

folio 289

289

Memorandum that my lord grace dyd send unto me a Booke of xxvi *Articles* that I sholde make Awnsver unto them wyth spede. Trewly y had so lytyle a tyme for so mych As my lordes dyd³⁴⁷ send unto me ii tymys yn a day for my Awnsver. ffor so mych as I had so Evel tyme & sumwhat I was desesed. I cowde not yn that space Cal to my Remembrece enly thyng. Wher for synce that tyme. I have remembred Mor as hyt followyth yn the boke

In primis as concernyng *the 6 Article* wher hyt was³⁴⁸ demawnded of me. whyther *the* honest off ther Audyence offeryd them selvys & s.

Thys I made Awnsver that there war dyverse on & I thynke brought yn by mayster Serelys & were not examened whether they offered them selvys to be sworne or Any Requiryng for use to be sworne. y ame not seure there of. But there Certeyne dyd Apere y thynke suerely for *that* purpose

Synnys that tyme I have callyd to my Rembrance thys thyng concernyng the same After that I was Examyned yn the Chapetre howse. A fore mayster Comyssery ordynary under my lord. doctor Barber. doctor Taylyour & Mayster Smyth beyng deputed by my lordes grace to Examen not onely those that were off owre howse. But also both off the Cytte of *Canterbury*. & of the Cuntrey / My exami// nacyin done. / Mr Commyssary doctor Taylor & I wer to gether almost at the Chapytre howse dore. They desyryng me at that tyme. to pacify mayster Sayntleger³⁴⁹ beyng beyng-be fore me Examened & owte of pacyens as they seyde to me³⁵⁰. Then I sayde a gayne. maysters I wolde there were an Indyferency used Amongst you. you have Examened Certeyne off othefylde.

³⁴⁷ "dyd" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁴⁸ "was " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁴⁹ "Sayntleger " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁵⁰ "to me" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

wych *cam* ageynst meyster Serlys as I *understand* of the wych one was Rychard Godffrey by ffame A suspect persone. here at *the* dore

the syght ³⁵¹ ar brought yn iii or iiiii ~~brought yn~~. y thynke by mr Serlys. Thys not wyth standyng alle they were yn Syght they were not Callyd yn to Examynacyon

Item whither they that wolde speke a gaynst Evyll opynyons. dar not for yff they doo. they be *complayned* on & Callyd Sodycyowse *persons*. Styryng men to *commocyon* & by *whom* they be so Called. To thys I Awnsseed that I dyd not remebre³⁵² to kno of any Sutch persens.

Gardiner

Symys that tyme. I have Callyd to Remembrance *the* Seyng off mr Gardener beyng at london yn the passyon weeke was xii Monethys. My lorde Seyng unto they sayde mr Gardener. *you* preched of late yn Crystes Church at *Canterbury* as I am Credably Informyd. *you* dyd make a Seducyows *sermond* where by *Sum* of *your* Audyence were moch offended / to Thys mr Gardener Awsweyrd

.....

³⁵¹ " the syght " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁵² "remebre" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 290

My lord I be sech *your* grace be leve the Trewth / I kno that Many & dyverse yn *Caunterbury* doyth ffavur me but lytylle. they ~~woolde~~/ woolde fayne put me to dysplesure. Thys do I yn sure *your* grace, that for every one *that* hath *complayned* unto *you* on me. I wyll bryng vi that shuld Testify that I *preched* *christianly* & quyatyly And at *that* tyme he- I³⁵³ *preched* a gaynst such as woold *that* al prayer yn an unkone Tung sholde be but Bablyng & a gaynst such as semyth not to ffavur the erectyon of ymages.

Item whether *complaying* to *the* ordynary at hys handes they gete nothyng but displesure and the *party* Evyll *prechyng* mych ffavur & boldenes. And who he had dysplesure of the ordynary for *complaynyng* A gaynst Evyll *prechers* and what Evyll *prechers* hath had ffavur & boldenes at *the* ordynares hendes To thys I Awnspered that I dyd³⁵⁴ Remembre of no *complayntes* made to the ordynares other then such that mr Sayntleger & I dyd put up yn A Booke ofto my lordes grace at hys *commawndement* *concernyng* *prechyng*. As *concernyng* any dysple sure that we have or shold have for hyt I do not kno of Any.

Gardiner

How be hyt syns that tyme I remembre the seyng of mr Gardener that he *complaynyd* & *presentyd* to my lordes grace³⁵⁵

the Articles of mr Scory & meyster Rydley by mowth. Resonyng wyth my lordes grace upon the same The seyde meyster Gardener y³⁵⁶ had these woordes of my lord / mr Gardener *you* and *your* Cumpany doo holde me Short. I wyll holde you as short.

I Richard *parkehurst*

.....

³⁵³ "I" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁵⁴ "dyd " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁵⁵ de "to" à "grace" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁵⁶ "y" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 291

291

Item to thys Article & thys poynt what Evyll *prechers* hath had ffawore
~~at my lordes he~~ at therdynarys handes. ~~the~~

Thys it doyth seme that both mr Scory & mr lawcet Rydley had *favour*
 at the ordynareis handes. for so mych as they were acused for Evyll
prechyng yn the Rogacyon weeke was ii yeres. and as yete not ponysched
 for *the* same as ffer as I kno or have herd. mr scory by syde *preched* at
 saynt paulys at the Rogacyon weeke. *dyverse* tymes as hit doyth Apere
 by a Booke (at my lordes *com* mawndement) put up to his grace) By mr
 Sayntleger & me / where upon yn that he had no puneschment there for.
 I doo take hyt *that the* sayde mr Scory had *ffavour* at *the* ordynarys hand.
 And by that tyme I doo take hyt. that he hath byn the more Bold yn his
prechis. for syns *that* tyme he hath *preched* at Cristes Church that sola
ffidei justificat / Also that the sacrement of the *Altar* was hostia laudys.
 & non *Sacrificium pro* pecates

Ric *par*kehirst

.....

folio 292

folio 293

293

SENTLEGER

To the first article I say. that in the booke of complaint is one article added, whiche nevertheles was spoken of to my lord but because there was but one witnes, it was not presented in writing / and iii articles be left out, and in one article whiche maketh mention of *comitie* be added thies wourdes, of all thinges.

To the second, witnes was brought in / but what was *proved* I knowe not.

To the thirde, I know not the cause, why iii articles wer lefte out / nor I never herd the book thoroughly red.

To the iiiith. I do not remembre that my lord rebuked Serlis for thies wourdes / but ³⁵⁷ my lord said : that all ymages wer *Idolles*. for the greke wourd *idolum* and *ymago* were all one.

To the vth. I say. that my lord said / that he had put in three of the new lernyng / and iii of thold / and declared the same to the kinges grace / who was pleased therewith all.

To the vi. I know nothing.

To the vii. I can say nothing, saving that I herd saye I cannot tell of whome / that certaine of hotheheld and som of Caunterburie offred them selves to testifie for mr Serlis. / But how many they were that offred them selves or of whome I ~~off~~ hard that any offred them selves I know not.

To the viiith I know nothing

To the ix I hard no preaching of them but well, to my Judgement. But Shether made a declaration to *cert*tain articles. Whither they wer falcely

³⁵⁷ "but " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

surmised or no, I know not. / And by whome Serlis was committed to prison I know not / but that it was by the counsaill.

To the xth I know no suche thinge.

To the xi. I know no suche thinge

To the xii. the rood of the northe dore was taken downe by my lordes *commaundement* / as Mr Comissary repoarted And further I cannot say in this Article.

By me Arthur sentlager

.....

folio 294

folio 295

295

MYLLES

Wheras your grace hath requyred me off myn allegyance to declare unto your grace my mynd on a certeyn *complaynt* that shuld be made unto your grace the kynges mayeste off your grace. Thys shall be fyrst to certyfy your grace that I was nother off kowlege agreable or *consentyng* to any such byll off *complaynt* to be made or offeryd ~~off~~ ~~y~~ agaynst your grace to the kynges mayeste by any *partye*. yet wheras your grace namyd one coxsun unto me whom mr doctor lee notyd to be a besy felowe) thys shall be to certyfy your grace that at a certayn tyme he askyd me thys questyon whether that I herd your grace saye yn the *consystory* that the kynges mayeste had appoyntyd vi prechers iii off the olde & iii of the newe to that yntent that matters (at that tyme) yn *controversy* shuld be reasonyd amongst them selvys & not to be prechyd among the people to engendre scysme. & I sayd ye. & after *comunycatyon* off other tryflyng matters (nothyng *appertaynyng* to thys purpose) he sayd that he was f sory for mr serlys & Shether that your grace shulde be so sore agaynst s them & ponyshyd them one yn by³⁵⁸ declaryng to the people that³⁵⁹ that he never sayd upon a stoole to hys rebuke. & the other to ~~by~~ be³⁶⁰ cast yn to prison. Then sayd I ~~quod~~ yn *laten* que supra nos nihil ad nos Then sayd he ; yn case you be callyd to testify the trothe. wyll you not say as you knowe yn thyes matters. Then sayd I my lord spake the one thyng opynly & that must I wytnesse yff I be reqryd by hyghere poore. And to the other I sayd. for such *sermons* as I herd them them make I can not say but that they prechyd catholykly. & so wyll I testify when I schall be callyd ; but (*quod* I) yff they have prechyd otherwyse yn any other place (wych my lord knowyth yff yt be so) I can say nothyng more I have not here off matters that shuld be agaynst your grace to my rememory remembrance. but that a remor was among the people yn³⁶¹

³⁵⁸ "by" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁵⁹ "that " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁶⁰ "be " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁶¹ "yn " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

that that ³⁶²

re mr launcelet & mr scory was not lykwyse ponyshyd for such matters
as wer p^resentyd to *your* grace off them

.....

³⁶² "that " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 296

But to farder declare unto you *that* other matters hath byn comynyd to me as ³⁶³ off any boke agayn your grace wrytyn or *presentyd* by any *person* or *persons* I know not And to thys declaratyon off my mynd for a *veryte* I have subscribyd my name as I have wrytyn yt *with* my hand

By me John myllys

also at a certayn tyme syth the cumyng off *your* grace hys chauncelors cumyng for the reformatyon off erroneous opynyons wyth *your* ~~grace~~ gracehys assystaunce I herd eyther mr garden~~er~~ or~~el~~ elles mr shether say *that* at what tyme mr heasy regist~~er~~ ynq~~iry~~yd off one off them whether *that* he ³⁶⁴

~~they~~dyd knowe off any boke *presentyd* to the kyng. The answer was (as one off them sayd) *that* he had byn wyth the kynges cow~~n~~sell but what was askyd hym or ~~wherut~~ wherunto he *answeryd* ther or what he sayd ? he myght not nor wold not declare except *your* offycers or *commysyonars* ther syttyng wold or could shewe a *commysyon* for the same purpose.

.....

³⁶³ "as " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁶⁴ "he " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 297

297

MYLLES

YOUR GRACE WYLLYNG ME TO ANSWER UNTO CERTAYN
YNTERROGATORYS SENT UNTO ME FROM YOUR GRACE THUS I DO
ANSWERE UNTO THEM AS FOLOWYTH.

To the ffyrst I do say *that* I do not knowe off any matters begonne at london nother the begynners off them ther.

2 And to the second I answer *that* I do not know by whose advyse matters hath byn set forthe (except (wych I can not certaynly saye) by the yustycys off thys shyre as by mr moyle mr twaytes & such other wych (as I herd say) dyd gretly fer ³⁶⁵

that sedycyous prechyng and occapyng off corrupt bokys. by the wych ii thynges. scysme dyd engendre among the people. opyn dysputacyon was yn alehowsys ; & yn howseholdes reasy-reasonyng among *servantes* off the wych dyd also aryse mych debate & stryffe) a *commotyon* wold or myght be among the people yn thys shyre by such evylles not then thorowly lokyd on. They therfor as I herd say wold put to the yndustry & dylygence to extyrppe such evylles *that* quyetnesse myght take place among the people & be yn dewe obedyence to godhys lawys & to the kynges but what they have don I knowe not ;

3 To the thyrd I say *that* I do not know who hath byn boldyd off any man to farder any matter nother wyth whom any man hath had ~~confery~~ conference by wordes wrytyng or otherwyse savyng *that* ones I dyd see a colleccyon of certayn supposyd abusys yn mr sentleger hys chambre, broght yn as I remembre by mr gardener or mr shether & yn that wer also the artycles *that* wer presentyd unto your grace *that* mr lawncelet rydley & mr scory prechyd ii yerys past But what that boke ys don wyth I know not. your grace knowyth *that* I was a wytnesse yn those artycles

4 And to the iiiith I do say *that* I do not knowe what grounde any man had to setforth matters off *complaynt* or myght have ³⁶⁶ except *that* the sowyng off sedytyouse doctryne prechyd or tought (wych (as comyn voyce goythe) hath byn occasyon off many evylles shuld have movyd any man for quyetnesse sake among the people. to offer upp any matters off *complaynt* : wych sedycyous doctryne whether any *promoter* off matters had yt off hys or ³⁶⁷ there owne knowlege or otherwyse I know not. as the vth artycle askyth.

6 And to the vith I say *that* I do not know whereyn any man shuld note your grace to be culpable yn any matter except that your grace shuld

³⁶⁵ "fer " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁶⁶ "have " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁶⁷ "hys or" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

have byn (as the rumor goyth) remysse yn ponyshyng off those *that* the
mor *part* off the people wer offendyd wyth. ~~yn~~-ther *prechynges* as mr
lawncelat rydly & mr scory. & ponyshyd mr shether & dyd³⁶⁸ put mr
serlys to troble wych ii hath the more *part* off the people as well off the
cyte as off the countre to testyfy off ther catholyke prechyng And to
declare farder unto *your* grace (trustyng *that your* grace wyll *pardon* off
me & be not dyscontyd wyth my sayyng. beyng reqyryd to say the troth)
wheras certayn artycles wer presentyd unto *your* grace by mr sentleger
& mr parkhurst *concernyng* the *prechyng* off

.....

³⁶⁸ "dyd" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 298

off mr scory & mr lawncelet *your* grace doth knowe *that* mr gardener & I wer callyd to wyth yn those artycles wyth the wych the people *then* were offendyd yet they nothyng were ponyshyd. And wheras also mr gardener & I dyd also wytnesse *with* mr shether yn hys *sermon* made at norgate wher (as nere as I dyd here or bear away) he *prechyd* all catholyke. & godly . & yet was ponyshyd by declaryng on a stole *that that* he never spake as I beare yt away. & *that* on the the only testymony off ~~John~~ toftes

parson off saynt elphege³⁶⁹ & george may as mr shether sayd. & ovr testymony taken as nothyng. And mr serlys also for whose *prechyng* catholyk most men *that* hath herd hym. wyll wytnesse *with* hym but at *that* tyme certayn *that* came to testify wyth hym could not be herd but they rather that made agaynst hym off the wych ensuyd mych troble & vexatyon to *that* man By the reason off wych ii *partey*s thus handlyd & yntreatyd. yff they ii-(wych I know not) or any other off ther fryndes have *complaynyd* . or *can* note *your* grace culpable I suppose they wyll Declare the *veryte* unto *your* grace.

7.8.9.

To the vii th & to the 8th I answer *that* I do not knowe wyth what Justyces or gentlemen any *person* hath had *conference* nother what men hath don or spokyn yn any matter nor to what thynges men have *conducyd* unto *concernyng* matters *that* shuld *procede* at *Canterbury* except as ys before reheryd wych I know not certayly. Or els *that* I have herd mych *comunycatyon* off gentlemen & other off the delyverance off Jone baron. (at the table) by *your* *commessary*. wheras she nother wold *confesse* *that* she had denyyd the sacrament off the altar ~~nether~~-wherby she shuld have askyd the kynges mayeste hys *pardon*. nother yet askyd *pardon*. but she havyng a *pardon* yn her bosom was bed delyver yt (as she dyd) & therby was delyveryd. at the wych hath byn mych & many tymes *communycatyon* among the gentles & other.

10

what petyt hath sayd or don yn any matters *concernyng* yndytementes or the clerke off the peace (wyth whom I was never yn *company*. but ons at *your* gracehys last syttyng on the vi artycles) or any other towards the lawe hath don. or yn any other *matter*, or by whose *cownsell*, I know not except *that* petyte dyd shewe a byll opynly *that* he sayd he wold put up to *your* chancelour agayn one bukmer *that* as he sayd had denyyd the sacrament off the alter & escapyd ponyshment (as he sayd) at doctor nevy~~n~~sons hand ; And at *your* syttyng on the vi artycles The clerk off the peace. dyd wryt one Artycle *that* shuld have made agaynst mr scory wych was thys The supper off the lord ys not *sacrificium pro peccatis* but *hostia laudis*, but yt was not *presentyd* to the quest but wythdrawyn.

11

To the xiith I say by cause *that* I do not know certaynly who be the *presenters* off matters I do not know³⁷⁰ to what end or effect they yntendyd to bryng matters But thys I *am* assuryd *that* I never herd man wyshe but for unyte peace *concord* & cheryte. among the kynges leage leage people & *that* such a way myght be taken & ~~fownd~~-meane fownd

³⁶⁹ de "parson" à "elphege" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁷⁰ de "I" à "know" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

that all herisys errors erroneous opynyons & scysme myght be expellyd
& cheryte wax plentyfull yn ther hartes.

.....

folio 299

299

By what authoryte or *commandement* Any man hath procedyd yn matters I have not byn off knowlege. And thys ys as mych as I can now certyfy *your* grace off

By me John Myllys

.....

folio 300

.....

folio 301

301

In primis whither ~~thei~~ Mr Selynger & Mr parkehurst³⁷¹ presentid unto tharchebisshop of Canter// bury the selfe same Articles that be con-
teyned in the booke of *complaynte* Or whither ther ³⁷² be moo or fewer
or some alterid by addition of any wourdes

Item whither the witnes brought in did prove all the said Articles

Item wherfore thei lefteoute iii of the Articles that before were presentid

Item whither tharchebisshop of Canterburye did rebuke Serls for that he
preachid that Images myght be *per*mittid in the churche as representoures
of saintes and not Idolles /

Item whither tharchebisshop of Canterburye did speake openly before all
the Prebendaries and preachers there, and also openly in his consistorie,
that the kinges *pleasure* was, to have iii preachers of the newe lernyng
and III of tholde /

Item Whither Serles and Shether were accused by men whiche were noted
by *commen* fame to be of evill opinion for preaching and who thei were
that accused them /

Item wither the honestie of thair audience offered themselfes to testifie
that thei were falsely accused, and that whiche was laied againste them
was nott true, and althoughe their were a great nomber, yet thei ³⁷³
could not be admitted, And who thei were that so offered themselfes,
and whither thei offered themselves ~~and whither they offered themselves~~
or Serls required them to be examined³⁷⁴ .

Item whither ffals *persons*, men of evill fame for sussepte *opinions*
though thei were but ii or iii were admitted

³⁷¹ *de "Mr" à "parkehurst" : insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁷² *"ther" : insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁷³ *"thei" : insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁷⁴ *de "or" à "examined" : insertion supralinéaire.*

Item whither ~~thei~~ Serles and Shether³⁷⁵ were Innocent preachers, and so being Innocente were condempnid thone to prison, and thother to reede a declarac/on of false surmised Articles, And by whome thone was *committid* to prison

Item whither thei that wolde speake against evill opinions, dare not, for if thei doo, thei be complayned apon, and callid *seditious* persons, stirring the people to *commotion*, and by whome thei be so callid

11 Item whither complaynyng, to thair ordynarye, at his handes thei gett nothing but displeas*ure*, and the *partie* evill preaching moche favour and boldnes

12 Item whither ii ymages of Christe and ii of *our* Ladie where unto was neither oblac/on don, nor any light Standing, were taken down by tharchebishop ps comandemente both by mowthe and by Letters, And what the effecte of the letters was

.....

³⁷⁵ *de "Serles" à "Shether" : insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 302

Item what wourde Mr Bacar sent theym frome London by Serles

Item what Booke it was, that was laste sent to doctour willoughbyby Shethers *servaunte* / what the mattier therof was, And whan it was made and sente.

Item Wherefore thei advised Shether to write to doctour Willoughbyto gett hym oute of the waye, and to repaire unto the Courte or to some other of his ffrendes

Item what Inditment that was whiche Mr perkehurst reddeone nyght at supper, when thei talkid of the Sessions of the vi articles, whose Inditment it was, and where he hadd it

Item Whither Mr Bakar said to parkehurst, Gardener andShether when thei were at London, that there should be a Comission in kent Shortely

Item what names he wrote at the same tyme to be in the com~~mission~~

Item Whither Mr Thwaytes said at divers tymes ~~one line crossed out and illegible~~ thei should still frome tyme totyme marke what was preachid, and say nothing but noote yt and send it to hym

Item At what tymes the same was spoken, and whither he saied that it was Mr Bakars counsaile

Item howe many Bookes were deliv~~er~~ed to Pettit

Item whither one Booke was made wherin was this ArticleThat tharchebishop did saye, that he wolde defende Scory and Rydlayes opinions

Item where that booke is become, and what tyme it was made

Item Whither Parkehurst and Gardener have com~~m~~uned withPettit, that the Comissarye and other of evill opinions and dispisers of Laudable ceremonies, wolde not have ben so bolde, yf thei had not ben comforted by my lorde.

Item whither thei with Shether, or Serls, have com~~m~~unedPettit being present, that Markeham Stewarde to the Archebisshop was abiured, and what knowledge thei have therof

Item to whome thei sent to *procure* that tharchebishop of Canterburysoulde be no Comissioners, nor knowe the witnes And wherfore thei so wrote or sentte.

.....

folio 303

303

To the fyrst I do *answer that I am ygnorant yn* & so to the 2 & to the 3

To the 4 I say *that your grace yn comunycatyon sayd that Idolum & Imago yn the greke wer all one more I remembre not.*

To the vth I *answer affyrmatyvely.*

To the vith I say *that shether was aecusyd-wytnessyd agaynst by the george maye off saynt Johns wych was by comyn fame notyd suspectyd who accusyd serlys I kow not*

To the viith I say *that serlys sayd that certayn off hotfyld could not be takyn to hys behalff yn testymony. to the resydew off thartycle I can not answer*

To the viiith I *can not otherwyse then to the vith artycle.*

To the ixth I *answer that* forsomych as I could take off ther *sermons* they wer *ynnocent.* & the one declaryd on a stole *that that he never prechyd at norgate as I dyd beare away & who put the other to prison I kow not*

To the xth I say *that* have herd shether & ~~serlys saye~~³⁷⁶ as I remembre³⁷⁶ saye *that yt ys a wonderfull world that men dare not preche frely, but shall be accusyd but to the resydew I can not answer, nother to xith.*

To the xiith I say *that ii ymagys off Christ & ii pycres off our lady wer pullyd down & but whether any oblatyon hath byn unto them I kow not Doctor nevykson with a commandement from your grace wyllyd mr setleger & other off the prebendarys to pull downe owne & the other wil- or sum off them³⁷⁷ wer pullyd by-down by your gracehys lettre as they say that wer at hœe home I was not therfor I kow not the tennyre off the lettre.*

In the 13 & 14th & xvth. I *am ygnorant,* & so yn the xviith To the xvith I say that the yndytement concernyd mr scorys *prechyng that the supper off the lord was not sacrificium pro peccatis but hostia laudis,* & he had yt off the clerke off the peace.

To the resydew off thartycles I say *that I am ygnorant yn*

John myllys.

.....

³⁷⁶ de "as" à "remembre" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁷⁷ de "or" à "them" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 304

folio 305

305

At my last beyng wyth *your* grace. you requyryd me to say whether *that* I dyd subscribe to certayn artycles wych mr shether dyd affyrme my hand to be unto wych ~~to be true~~ as then I dyd not remembre ~~that to be true~~. So I do not ~~more yet~~ remembre that to be true *that* I have subscribyd to any other artycle then one But yff herafter mr shether or any other can put me yn remembrance theroff & *that* I have subscribyd wych yff yt be was don off my part unadvysedly Thys shall be to desyre *your* grace to take thys my delyberatyed answer to one off the ynterrogatorys taken owt off thone artycle *concernyng your* grace hys *comunycatyon* wyth mr serlys to the wych so sodenly for lake off full remembrance I could not then fully answer And my answer ys thys. *that* serlys sayd *that* ymages puttynges us yn remembrans by the waye off representecyon off the actes & factes off sayntes wer ymages & no ydolles. And then *your* grace sayd *that* an ymage & an ydyll-ydoll wer one. Then sayd serlys *Idolum nihil est*. Then sayd *your* grace I tell you they be all one. Then sayd mr gardener an ymage ys no Idoll except *that* a man do put *quid numinis* yn yt Then sayd *your* grace you kwo not the greke for yn the greke *Idolum* & *Imago* be one. Then sayd he thoze I kow not the greke yet I trust *that* I do kowe the troth. And thys ys as mych as I can say, to *that* artycle whether my hand be to yt or not.

And to the other I do desyre *your* grace to accept thys answer *that* at one tyme I yntreatyng off the meane places ³⁷⁸ as yt was setforth by the kynges boke *that* was subscribyd by *your* grace & dyvers off the clergy, & dyd nothyng by *confyrme* the same. I afterward was *complaynyng* on to *your* grace & *your* grace gave me then a *commandement* to set *that* matter no otherwyse ~~forth othe~~ then the latter part off the usage off pryng dyd lede nother addyng ther unto nor dymynyshyng And yn other matters *your* grace *comaundyd that* no ynveacyon shulde be off any part yn the pulpett wherfor I as other durst not ynvey agaynst sum (as we thogt) suspect preachyng lesse we shuld be notyd authors off sedytyon as mr gardener was accusyd to *your* grace as he sayd to have made ii sedytyouse *sermons*, & mr gardener I mr serlys & shether

³⁷⁸ "places " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

have ben callyd kavys by one hierom oxenbryge bruar yn saynt georges
 yn *canterbury* for *our* *prechynges*. as boyton *servant* to mr cryppys &
 dwellyng yn norgate *can* testyfy And that ~~any man~~ ³⁷⁹ shuld have
 dyspleasure off *your* grace amongst us. mr gardeners hand apperyth yn
 mr sentlegers keypyng wych *expressyth* *that* yn *comunycatyon* betwyxt
your grace & hym *your* grace shuld say *that* ther was a sort sett agaynst
 you but you wold be evyn wyth them. But for *complayntes* made to
 theordynary & no ys just redy fownd. I kowe not except yt be sayd for
 the non ponyshyment off rydly & scory. or for the undecent behavio*r*
 yn hys apparell off gyles off baram off whom mr hardes certyfyed *your*
 grace as I herd hym saye ; And thys ys asmych as I *can* now remembre
 to certyfy *your* grace to the other artycle *that* mr shether shulde say me
 my hand to be unto wych I remembre not ;

By me John myllys

.....

³⁷⁹ "sum " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 306

.....
folio 307

307

.....

folio 308

folio 309

309

HUNT

my gratius goode lorde acordyng to my conscienc And *promys* made to your grace so afore god I shall heere wryte the trewth yn thys my wrytyng fyrst as I remember thys ys the fyrst trewth that mr Gardenar And mr shether and mr sarles kallyd uppon me to recorde yn certain wordes spoken of youe ³⁸⁰ my lorde uppon trinite sonday was ii aere what tyme youe callyd all the *prebenders* and *prechers* afore youre grace yn the to ³⁸¹ palice / the wordes ware thes that yf I rememberd your *grace* sayd that the bysshops boke was sent forth *withowte* your consent and assent³⁸² as youe sayd the kynges maieste dyd know / And thes wordes or lyeke I affyrmyd to be trew and at ther request I dyd put my hand ther to / seconde they requyryd whether I ~~dyd~~ remembred that your grace sayd that yn the greeke tonge ther was no *diversite* betwyxt *imago* and *idolum* / and I affyrmyd that your grace sayd so and lykwyse as they requyryd me I dyd subscribe my name / as concernyng the *communication* of mr Gar// diner *with* my lorde of wynchester at hys returne I remember not that he shewyd me any of that *secretes* except only that my lorde of wynchester

so bolde to macke request of such secret communication as were bytwyxt my lorde of Winchester and mr gardener at that tyme

chekkyd ~~hym~~ mr doctor rydle³⁸³ for hys sermon *prechyd* a for hym / And of a trewth I dyrst not ~~be so bolde~~ / Thyrdly concernyng the meetyng to gether of mr doctor london and mr sarles / trewly mr sarles recordyd emonge us that at a tyme thys somer last paste when he was at london myndyng to go to oxforth by chawnc³⁸⁴

he mett mr doctor london³⁸⁵ whych askyd hym whyther he was travellyng and he sayd to oxforth / And the doctor sayd to hym I charge youe passe

³⁸⁰ "youe" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁸¹ "to" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁸² *de "the" à "assent" : souligné.*

³⁸³ *de "mr" à "rydle" : insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁸⁴ *de "last" à "chawnc" : souligné.*

³⁸⁵ *de "mr" à "london" : souligné.*

not london tyll I have comend *with* youe / and oppon that he taryd /
 and after ward came to hym I can not shew where And at ther metyng
 the doctor sayd to *hym* I here say that kent ys full of sysmys and herisys
 As I am ynformyd / and as *hyt* ys ³⁸⁶ schewyd to me youe can ynforme
 best of *hyt* And therfor or youe passe macke wrytyng and accusation
 therof for now ys evyn a *convenient* tyme to do *hyt*. And uppon that
 he made a boke of accusementes of errours and evyll oppunions of evyll
prechers yn kent / of the whych as I remember on ³⁸⁷ turner a *preste*
 was one but the specialite of hys accusmentes *hyther* to I know not /
 after that serlys had made and delyverd hys boke to doctor london he
 dyd forme and sett the accusementes yn a fascion after the forme of the
 lawe and then doctor london requyryd *hym*³⁸⁸ to *present* that boke to
 the counsell³⁸⁹

.....

³⁸⁶ "ys " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁸⁷ "on " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁸⁸ *de "doctor" à "hym" : souligné.*

³⁸⁹ *de "to" à "counsell" : souligné.*

folio 310

whyche he refusyd to do as I remembre for by cause he was under bayle and yn sewte to kynges *gracius* honorable counsele / and appon thys ansser doctor london requyryd hym to *presente* the accusmentes by some other frende whych know that maters to be trew and so serlys went to mr doctor wyllby curat of chyllam yn kent then beyng at london / and so as they bother have testyfyed theselve doctor wyllby *presentyd* that accusmentes whyche at the request of the counsell affyrmyd all that accusementes to be trew and so to be avowyd by many wytness yn kent / ~~And thes and I coniect allso I ea~~ and ³⁹⁰ doctor wyllby affyrmyd that the counsell well allowyd hym of that *presentacion*

And dyd say that he was a good catholick man And the counsell dyd animat hym to be bolde to *present* moo suche accusmentes yf he knew any and he shold be herd allso I *coniect* that

that other accusementes hathe be sent upp sythe that tyme from mr Garner serlys / and shether / of suche lyeke accusmentes and dysturbance send up by doctor wyllby / and now hyt came to remembrance that what tyme mr Gardener went to london then at that tyme master parcruss dyd appare to london but of my *conscience* I kowde not lerne of them the cawse / and of my symplidete I dyd not requyre of such ther bysyness / whether ther be any accusementes *presentyd* by Gardner agaynst youre grace my lorde I am not sewer nether know not / but as I remember I herd hym say that he had maters of accusation agaynst your *grace* / And fynally to *conclude* of my *conscience* afore god I have wrytyn the trewth yn all thys that I have wrytyd And trewly my goode *gracius* lorde I am very sory of thys greete trobull and un// quietnesse of your grace and allso of all ovr trobull and dystyrbanse and I be seche god to helpe your *grace* to redresse all yn to a godly quietnesse / and trewly thys unquietnesse hath not only spronge of undiscrete *prechers* but allso by undiscrete officers under your grace as hyt ys comenly spoken.

by me william hunt *preste* and *prebendar* of the kynges collegge yn cristes church yn canterbury

.....

³⁹⁰ "and " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 311

311

IIDO DIE MENSIS NOVEMBRIS ANNO REGNI XXXVTO

William Cockes being examyned of such wourdes and *communicacion* as hath ben hadd at any tyme before this *present* daye in the chamber of Mr parckhuste prebendary of Christes church in Canterbury, by Mr Willoughby vicar of Chilham mr Sandewiche Mr Mylles Mr hadeley Mr parkehurste or any other *person* concernyng doctrine, preaching, the kinges highnes procedinges, or any other thing towching ³⁹¹ kynges maiestie or any alteracion don of late yeres by the kinges *grace* or his counsaile in this Realme againste the bisshop of Rome or otherwaies / Saieth that about lent paste, by reason of *communicacion* had among the company

there, before dyner, he harde Mr Willoughby vicar of Chilham saye, That what soever thei were, that wold take payne in the bissyng wherin doctor london was settaworke by the kinge in bultyng oute of this newe fashion of doctrine, sholde not only receyve re³⁹² ward at thande of god and thankes of the kinges maiestie but also afterwarde temporall proffitt

Item the said vicar reported at that tyme that doctour London was very busely occupied in the examynacion of the busynes and mattiers of wyndeser.

Item this said deponent saieth that after Christmas was xii monethes, being in Mr parkchurstes chamber, there were delivered *lettres* frome doctour Champion unto Mr parkehurst *which* *lettres* were reported to come frome my lordes grace and Mr deane concernyng the taking down of an ymage of *our* Ladie. At whiche tyme one said unto this deponente whose name he cannot remember. Sir nowe ar you discharged for taking down of ~~this~~ the ymage, wherfore will you testifie nowe that my lorde hath *commandid* that this ymage shoulde be taken down Wherapon this deponent seyng and beholding my lordes hande there represented in a *lettre* saied I will testifie the same and did put his hande unto a paper;

Be me sir William cockes prest

.....

³⁹¹ "towching " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

³⁹² "re" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 312

As concernyng any resorte of Strangers unto the said Chamber / This deponent saieth that *dyvers* tymes the doctour of Chilham, the vicar of Sturrey / the *parson* of harbaldown, the vicar of ffeversham the vicar of blene, Sir *William* ffynche knyght / mr Thwaytes, Mr petite of Chilham / mr Siracke petite hath resorted thether to dyvers, but wherof thei have consulted or *comuned* aftir meales this deponent knoweth not, by reason that alwaies he is wonte to departe into his chamber and unto his worke imediately after his said ³⁹³ meales.

Be me *sir William* cockes prest

.....

³⁹³ "said " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 313

313

THATCHER.

John thather thewger the vith daie of november examined u[pon] what busines he Rode to london the firste daie [of] the said monethe in so great hast / saithe that [...] ³⁹⁴

his uncle Mr Gardiner did *commanunde* hym *within* this two monethes past that incase my lorde of Cantorbury did send for hym that then this deponent shuld Ryde ~~in haste presently~~ to shewe my lorde of wynchester of the same / and for ³⁹⁵

this cause the saide deponent Roode / the daie above saide / to the Courtewarde / and In london the same daie met *with* Shether / and shewed unto Mr shether that my said ³⁹⁶ lorde of ~~Cat~~ Cantorbury hadd sende for his said uncle / and said farder that he was Ryding to my lorde of wynchester to enforme hym of the same / and the ~~the~~ said mr shether delivered this deponent two *lettres* to be delivered to my lorde of wynchester what the contenttes of the *lettres* were or who were the ~~awtters~~ actors ³⁹⁷ or makers of them this deponent cannot tell / and the same night he came backe a gene from london for fere of sickenes / but howfar and whether this deponent cannot tell and the next morning being the iith of November this deponent Rode throughe london towardses the Courte / and beyonde Islington about a myle this deponent met with a fyshemonger of Colschester in whose company he Rode ~~to the courte~~

within vi myles of the Courte and there loddgid at a Joyners house Inwhat tune he cannot tell / and the next daie in the morning he Rode to the Courte

and there thes deponent delivered to my lorde of wynchester mr shethers *lettres* and declared also that my lorde of Cantorbury had sende for his saide uncle / and then my lorde of wynchester / made aunswer to this deponent / geat your home agene / what nede you come so farr for suche a *mater* / this deponent had thought to have had more comferte at his hande wherfore he came awaye hevely and tarried not

.....

³⁹⁴ *illisible*

³⁹⁵ *de "Cantorbury" à "for" : souligné.*

³⁹⁶ "said " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

³⁹⁷ "actors " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 314

and came the same night to bedd to the lion at barnett and the next morning this deponent came through london / and uppon london birge met *with* one brymston of Cantorbury and mr Syracke petites *servaunte* Ryding into london / and the said ~~mr shether~~ petites *Servaunte* did shewe unto thys deponent that mr Shether was gone donne to Cantorbury agene This deponent did beite his horse in Southwarke and thafforsaid brimston afterwarde and this deponent came Rydyng the same night to gravesend to bedd / and the next ~~morning~~ daie ³⁹⁸ the deponent came alone to Cantorbury about one of the clocke at after none to henry gear house draper and there taried about one owre in the *which* tyme no man came In to the said house to enquire or spoke *with* thys deponent / this done he went to his father Thatchers and their tarried half one ower / and after he returned to gears house agene and their tarried *parlie* in the house and *parly* at the dore unto ix of the clock at of-night / and in all thys tyme none came to speke *with* hym nor he kepte *compangne with* none saving them of the said gears housholde / and after in the same house laye all nighte / and in the morning aboute viii of the clocke whent to alhollow Church to hire messe and spacke *with* no man nor no man *with* hym otherwise then is above writen unto the tyme my lordes of Cantorbury *servaunte* met *with* hym *which* broughte hym *presentely* to my saide lorde of Cantorbury

John thacher

.....

³⁹⁸ "daie " : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 315

315

Co [...] ³⁹⁹

Item that that letter th [...] ⁴⁰⁰

I had yt of mr gard[ener] can I not tell but th [...] ⁴⁰¹

of my lordes chaplen & that [...] ⁴⁰²

my lord sayd that you shall byd you [...] ⁴⁰³

good cher for yfe ther matters beryghte th [...] ⁴⁰⁴

have fryndes in nov & yf my lord do ponesth [...] ⁴⁰⁵

fully yt will be to his gret rebouke & hender[ance] then I com^m to mr
Fort to oxford & toldlyd hym

[...] ⁴⁰⁶

mylord deed saye & ther sayd the

[...] ⁴⁰⁷

he that ansur is good I nofe but than he sayd that he had har[d] be fore
and I aske of whom & he sayd [...] ⁴⁰⁸

docter barbar & ther on I deed com ho

n [...] ⁴⁰⁹

*but master ford sayd thus I herd say that my lord chancelar shold change
hys o es & that mr bacer sholde have yt than sayd he I pray you reportyt
nosuche thynges on my word tel you shall here yt furder notyfyed.*

be me thomas callkot.

.....

³⁹⁹ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁰ *illisible*

⁴⁰¹ *illisible*

⁴⁰² *illisible*

⁴⁰³ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁴ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁵ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁶ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁷ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁸ *illisible*

⁴⁰⁹ *illisible*

folio 316

.....
folio 317

317

.....

folio 318

.....
folio 319

319

.....

folio 320

*Mr Cockes*⁴¹⁰

.....

⁴¹⁰ "Mr Cockes" : *écrit de haut en bas.*

folio 321

321

.....

folio 322

*Mr hunte*⁴¹¹

.....

⁴¹¹ "Mr hunte" : *écrit de haut en bas.*

folio 323

323

Mr milles

.....

folio 324

.....
folio 324a

324a
.....

folio 325

325

your grace commandyng me to opyn unto you what comunycatyon hath byn betwyxt mr parkhurst & men on munday concernyng the artycles thys ys to certyfy your grace o so mych as I can remembre.

yrst on munday yn the mornyng about ix o the klok yn mr parkhurst chamber mr gardener had a boke o thartycles yn hys hand wych when I dyd see them and rede ~~them~~ part o them. I sayd I wold thys boke had byn on fyre when you broght yt to mr sentleger & to me yn to hys chambre to subscribe to any artycles yn yt. Then quod he thank doctor wyllby for he dyd sett me a work. But now quod he yt ys don god send us a quyet end o thys & I wyll take hede o such an other. And so wyll I quod I for I had rather begg my brede then thus contynew unquyetly. Then sayd he I can not slepe nor I kow not how the worlde faryth wyth ~~hym~~ me. Then quod I take no thogt to hurt your syl but me mery wyth sorow as I am ; well quod he I have drawyn an answer to all my artycles that I must abyde by. Then sayd I. I have also sent my servant to bekysborne wyth my delyberatyd answer & I trust that my lord wyll favorably accept yt Then sayd he I wold thys matter wer at an end. And so wold I quod I. Then sayd he thys boke agreyth not yn all poyntes wyth the boke at london Then sayd I. I am no wytnesse to your boke presentyd. for I knewe not o yt. Then sayd he yt ys but yn one artycle wher I am a wytnesse alone wych artycle ys not presentyd. or yn sum one word. And so he departyd wyth the boke. And afterward mr parkhurst rebukyd hym for hys hasty wyllfulnesse that he wold so sodenly bryng a bok to hys company & enforee cause them to subscribe without delyberatyon taken on the artycles. & rebukyd hysyl & other that then wer so folyshe to subscribe to such artycles that now he sayth standyng for the tryall o the trothe or falsyte yn them. Then sayd he ther ys no artycle ther but wyll be provyd. Then sayd mr parkhurst I pray god yt prove so & then I care not. Then sayd I. I wold the boke wer on a fyre so yt came not by me. & so sayd we all. And yn thys comunycatyon. as we hartyly wyshyd for a quyet end. so we musyd wat the end shuld be. And thus we ceassyd as I remembre. And the next day at dyner we all desyryd my lord wardens chaplen to speke to hys master or sum other for hym. that hys master myght speke to my lordes grace for the delyverance o serlys. as he sayd he wolde. At what tyme ~~the parishe o~~ ~~ese~~ syr Ygham⁴¹²

sayd to me. how chawnsyd brother that you wer not yn the compe yn-closyd with your felows Then quod I. I was not at london wyth them. Meanyng that y I had byn a setterforth o these matters ther I had byn lykwyse ymprysonyd. And the wedenysday I askyd & marvelyd why we wer sworne. And no man kew the cause. The thursday mr gardener shewyd me that he feryd shether mych to dyspayre with hysyl for ther was no myrth with hym nother yn comunycatyon abrode (as he talkyd with hym over evyn yn the garden) nother yet at the table. And for that

⁴¹² "syr Ygham" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

*comunycatyon that I herd yesterday spokyn o mr shether to be your grace
hys chaplen. I herd yt spokyn opynly at the table o doctor thornden hys
mouth who sayd that he kewe yt not (& so I rehersyd yt) but yet he wold
laye xx shillings on yt & that yt shuld be so. & so I told mr shether.
Then sayd mr shether I kow yt not But y yt wer o eryd to me. o my
lord. yt wer not my honeste to refuse hyse grace hys o er.*

And thys ys as mych as I can call to memory ;

.....

folio 325a

325a

.....

folio 326

folio 327

327

1 To the fyrst ynterrogatory I say that I have had no comunycatyon wyth
any that hath cum to o er themselvys for shether nother for serlys yn to
testymony except that one day at the fyrst cumyng o your chauncelars
comunycatyon was ~~the~~ a certayn o lenam o mr serlys sermon ther
last made ~~wyeh~~ wych concernyd the mylk o our lady. that she had yt not
as other men have bycause she conceyvyd not by the company o man.
Those wordes wer spokyn yn mr parkhurst chambre by one wyllyams o
lanam John parkhurst fryer & other that dyd cum at that tyme from that
paryshe.

2 To the 2d I say that I do know no man to have had comunycatyon wyth
your grace yn the passyon weke. But ons I herd mr gardener say that he
beyng wyth your grace at lambyth your grace sayd that he was accusyd to
you to have prechyd sedytously &

3 ~~The~~ To the thyrd I say that mr sentleger mr parkhurst & other hath
sayd that they have fearyd that they had your grace hys dyspleasure & as
he reportyd your wordes profrryd unto hym at feversham expressyd the
same. wych wordes wer that ther was a bond ~~ers~~ amongst us wych your
grace wold breke. These wordes grevyd hym & causyd hym peradventure
& other to thynk that your grace yntendyd dyspleasure to hym & other ;
And they knewe no cause why ? except yt wer for o eryng complayntes
o certeyn thynges prechyd, wych complaynt to o er up to your grace.
they that dyd yt wer compellyd by your grace as I was to be a wytnesse.
And men hath musyd that thys eascapyd so long non ponyshment.

4 I am ygnorant o the 4th for I have had no comunycatyon with doctor
wyllyhby yn matters.

5 To the 5th I say that my lorde wardens chaplen was wyshyd to have byn
prebendary here & he sayd that he was well rydd o yt. for y he had
byn one o us he sayd that peradventure he had byn then as fast as sum
other hath byn & wheras he was spokyn unto for to speke to hys master
for serlys that your grace shuld be good to hym he sayd he wold.

what comunycatyon hath byn o any boke presentyd to your grace syth your cumyng to canterbury I remembre not. but that I herd mr parkhurst say that he delyveryd your grace a boke yn the cloyster. & mr gardener sayd that he had sent an other that dyd declare the truth as he sayd o matters. but what yt was I knowe not. & as they sayd they had sent sent & delyveryd them. so they trustyd that your grace wold favorably accept them.

what comunycatyon any man have had or herd o scory serlys or shether concernyng these matters I know not but I have herd them dyvers tymes comyn o ther artycles put up by ther accusars & o ther accusars & wytnesse.

8 *To the viiith I say that I do know no man to have had conference with other upon matters except the comunycatyon that mr gardener mr parkhurst & I had on munday (as I declaryd by a byll sent to your grace) wych comunycatyon I trust was not contrary to our allegyance to the kynges mayeste.*

9 *what I have kowyn o my owne kowlege presentyd agayn your grace to be true o thartycles. I can not answe : bycause I was never o kowlege or cownsell o any such boke put up or to agreable ther unto. Althoge at the suggestyon of mr gardyner ? mr sentleger & I dyd rashly subscribe to certayn artycles wych whether they be presentyd or not I know not but by heresay. And at such tyme as we dyd subscribe we knewe nott o any o ther such goynges abowt : But what yn the boke o thartycles that shether delyveryd to your grace I thoght to be true I expressyd yn my answer to your ~~ynterrogaty~~ ynterrogatorys fyrst sent to me.*

.....

folio 328

O the xth I am ygnorant scz o comunycatyon betwyxt doctor barbar & smyth yn the northco[rte]

12 *And so o the xiith & to my remembrans Smyth was never yn mr parkhurst chamber I bey[ng]*

present.

13 *And to the xiiiith I say that I do not know that your grace sent for serlys or shether at any tyme that they dyd not cum to your grace. nother I do kow no man at any tyme to heve denyyd them to be ther or els wher when your grace hath sent for the [...]⁴¹³*

nother + y any comunycatyon was then amongst them (smyth beyng present) I am not o knowlege for I was never yn company wyth hym with yn the house as I remembre.

.....

⁴¹³ *illisible*

folio 329

329

forasmych as that (most gracouse lord) I am sumwhat dysseasyd yn my body part by cold takyn o late wych yncreasyth on me more & more that I have lytle rest other day or nyght & besyde that have byn so constypate syth thursday last that I have had/no sucesse by what occasyon I know not so that I am mych vexyd & troblyd therby yn body bysyde xesyvenesse o hart for my vekyd fact towardes your⁴¹⁴ grace wych as I have declaryd was folyshe rashenese for the wych I do su er condyng ponyshment & shall be erudytyon to me duryng my ly . Thys shall be to desyre your grace (forasmych as that I trust your grace ys not desyrus to have my body to peryshe yn your ward) to be gracuous lord unto me & that I may have sum lyberte to recreate & ease my body o such dolor as now yt ys yn. Thys I desyre o your grace for the love o god & that your chiryte wyll extend to thys my petycyon and desyre ; otherwyse I do account my body to be thorowly undon. wherfor I desyre your grace to send unto me sum confort by thys bearar. ~~they~~ and to receyve me to your grace hys favor (thoge as a prodygall son I have strayyd from my father) for now I crye unto you

wrytyn yn hell as the house hath ben callyd yn tyme past from whence most hartyly I do desyre redemptyon by your grace.

By your dayly orator John myllys

.....

⁴¹⁴ "your" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 330

.....
folio 331

331

.....

folio 332

.....

folio 333

333

MYLLES

1 *What comunicacion he had with Parkehurste or Mr Milles syns he was
put at libertie, or with any other concernyng them that camm to o er
themselves to testifie for Serles and Shether*

2 *What comunicacion he had or harde concernyng his comunicacion
with tharche bisshop at London in passion weke was xii moneth*

3 *What comunicacion he hadd of any that had displeasure of thordinarie
for complaynyng of ill preachers, or favour of hym towards yll preachers*

4 *What comunicacion he had or harde of doctour willoughbie*

5 *What comunicacion was had with my lorde wardens ~~servaunte~~-chaplen*

6 *What he saied of the booke that he deliverd to my lorde syns his commyng
to Canterburie /*

7 *What comunicacion he had or harde of Milles / Scorie / Serls Shether
or of any other*

8 *What movid hym to have conference with other in theis mattiers contrarie
to his othe and allegiaunce*

9 *What he knoweth to be true, of tharticles presentid againste tharchebis-
shop of Canterburie, of his awn knowledge*

10 *Whither Mr Smyth parson of sainte Marie Mawdelens in Canterburie
had comunicacion with doctour Barbor in the north courte of Christis
churche in Canterburie, the same daie that Serls and Shether were callid
before my lorde, and what the comunicacion was*

11 *Item whie the same Smyth made as though he wolde have gon home and
then returned againe, and went to maister Parkehurste chamber and ther
being Mr Parkehurst⁴¹⁵, Mr Gardiner, Mr Milles, Mr Serls and Mr*

⁴¹⁵ *de "chamber" à "Parkehurst" : insertion supralinéaire.*

Shether

*Item that tyme whan my lorde sent for Mr Serls and Mr Shether. why
thei denyed them to be there, And what comunicacion thei harde at that
tyme /*

.....

folio 334

.....

folio 335

335

INTERROGATORIES FOR GARDINER

What comunicacion he had with Parkehurst or Mr Milles syns he was put at libertie, or with anny other concerning them that / cam to o re them selfis to testifie for Serlis and Shether.

2 *What communication he had or hard concerning his communication with tharchebishop at London in passion weeke was xii mounethis*

3 *what communication he had of any that had displeasure of thordinarye for complayning of ill preachers. / or favour of hym toward is preachers*

4 *What communication he had, or harde of doctor willoughby*

5 *What comunicacion was had with my lorde wardens chaplen*

6 *What comunicacion he had apon wedensdaye at night with Shether in the garden*

7 *What he said of the booke, that he delivered to my lorde syns his commyng to canterburye*

8 *What comunicacion he had or harde of Milles Skorye, Serles, Shether or of any other*

9 *What movid hym to have conference with other in theis matters contrary to his othe and allegiance*

10 *what he knoweth to be true of tharticles presentid againste the Archebisshop of Canterburye, of his awn knowledge*

11 *Whither Mr Smyth parson of saincte Mary Mawdelens in Canterbury had comunicacion with doctour Barbour in the north courte of christchurch in Canterburye, the same daie that Serles and Shether were called before my lorde and what the⁴¹⁶ comunicacion was*

12 ⁴¹⁶ "the" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

Item why the same Smyth made as thoughe, he wolde have gone home and then returned againe and went to Mr Parkehurste Chamber there being Mr Parkehurst / Mr Gardener / Mr Milles / Mr Serles / Mr Shether

Item at that tyme when my lorde sent for Mr Serls, and Mr Shether why thei denyed theym to be there, and what comunicacion thei harde at that tyme /

14 *Wherfor he in his answere at tharchbusshoppes last com mynge to Canturbery said that he wrote rather as tharchbusshope said, than as his conscience iuged to be true, & what thynges they were that he so wrote agaynst his conscience.*

.....

folio 336

folio 337

337

JEHUS CHRIST

With any man thatt wold testy yi or serles or schether. I have had no communycatyon : sethe I have byn att lyberty : butt emongst owr selvys we have oftyn tymes wyschyd thatt they mygthe be att lyberty so hytt were yowr gracyusse plaesure : with mr parkhurst I have had no maner comunyca tyon : sethe I was att⁴¹⁷ lyberty savyng one tyme : And thatt came by hys motyon : he askyd whatt dysplesure men had att thordynarys hand thatt complaynyd : I sayde every man knowghe hys owne gre e : my lord sayd unto me ons when he was nott contentyd : gardiner yow and yowr company doo hold me shortt I wyll hold you as schortt : Mr parkhurst sayde thatt he wold bynd uppon thes wordes : I sayde he schulde nott : or y he dyd : he was nott my rend : nor I wold nott take hym or my rend : And I sayde y he dyd : he dyd unto me hyge dysplesure & wold cause me to have grett hynderance : with mr mylles. I remember no communycatyon thatt I had savyng ons uppon the artycle o aurycyler confessyon maenyng no hurtt : noo busynesse : a yenst no person : butt Indy erenttly dyd commyn o that matter : In the way o lernyng Att an other tyme : In dede he sayde unto me thatt beyng att bekesborne with my lord: he saw In hys o artyclys notyd mendacium : noo mans name namyd : and wher or hytt was writen he cowd nott tell : treugthe he dyd nott schew.

AD 2M

Att lambhyth xii monthes past & more⁴¹⁸ when I was with yowr grace : yowr grace sayde unto me thatt I was complaynyd on or prechyng (and as yow were In ormyd) a sedytyusse sermon : I sayde unto yowr grace my lord Ther be In canterbury which wold putt me unto hynderance with a good wyll : Butt I trust yowr grace wyll beleve the treugthe

⁴¹⁷ "att" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴¹⁸ "& more" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 338

Ffor every one thatt hathe complaynyd on me : I trust to bryng VI to testy ye thatt my prechynges have byn accordyng unto godes lawys and the kynges : y hytt plaese yowr grace to here them I dowt nott butt to bryng them : Then sayde yowr grace : I warrantt yow I wylnott be to hasty.

AD 3M

I have had no communycatyon with none that hathe had dysplesur att thordynarys hand att any tyme : savyng ons mr schether and I dyd comyn : (long tyme past) thatt he sayde unto yowr grace : thatt he & serles : were blamyd or prechyng : and hytt was other thatt o endyd : And suche as had auctoryte or to preache : yowr grace dyd aske : how they were : he namyd the vycar o Ospryng : yowr grace sayde : he had auctoryte to preche Then sayde schether : And the contre a bowt wher he hath prechyd can testy ye : thatt he hathe nott prechyd well : yowr grace was gretly dysconted with hym : or hys so sayng : as he schewyd unto me : Also he sayde unto me : att hys returne from croydon rom yowr grace : thatt yowr grace wold be evyn with me schortly by cause I dyd reason with yowr grace In serles cause.

AD 4

O doctor wyllyby. I herd no man speke butt all onely mr schether he sayde unto me thatt : wyllyby was a besy tungyd man and came oft unto canterbury with tales untrew : and oftyn tymys he made moo wordes uppon grett mennes mowthes then were trew. Then sayd I : ys thys hys confessyon : I herd say soo : sayde schether I sayde : unto hys owne parell be hytt : I pray god send hym as he hathe deservyd. I thanke god : I never had communycation with hym secretly : Butt yett I wold that I had never seyn hym.

.....

AD 4M

Unto my lord wardens chaplen : I spake butt lytle : hys communycatyon was most with other men : Butt thys I sayde unto hym I pray yow : speke or me unto my lord yowr master or trewly : y I were ons clere and uppon evyn grownd att lyberty I wold be ware : how I camme Into such a danger a gen : And thys grevythe me myche : In thatt : that I dyd nott yrst complayne complayne unto my lord myne ordynary : be ore thatt we dyd attemptt the matter any hygher : well thys don I trow I wylbe ware.

AD VM

With mr schether I had communycatyon In mr parkhurst gardyn lamen-tyng thys chawnce : o god desyryng to have an end : or we were wery o thys troble : In mynd never to be troblyd or lyke matter a gen : I askyd o hym : Thynke yow : that thend wylbe schortly he sayde : yea I thynke be ore chrystmasse : I pray god hytt may sayd I : And soo : that my lord may take honor by hytt and we noo dyshonesty : I sayde Thynke yow that any grett troble wyll cumme unto us : Shether sayde : I cannot tell : I sayde : As plaesyth god so be hytt : I trust my lord wyll dryve all unto a good end ; I sayde : I thank god : I ynd my lord good : soo doo I sayde schether : I am glad thero sayde I : Then sayde schether : I wold the matter myghte be takyn upp a bove & ther an end made qwykly : well sayde I / as hytt plesythe them to order hytt. I wylbe contentyd : I dystrust nott my lord O the boke delyveryd unto my lordes grace : I dyd wonder thatt hytt was nott delyveryd all thys tyme : I told hym that I dyd see hytt In hys chamber abowt thasumptyon tyme and then hytt was blottyd he sayde hytt was ther : butt wher hytt was now he cowd nott tell And styll we desyryd thatt In thend o thys matter : yowr grace myghte have honor and we noo dyshonesty : Thys was oftyn tymes reheryd.

.....

folio 340

AD 7M

I doo nott remember thatt I have herd any other communycatyon of mr mylles : scory : serles or Schether then I have be ore rehearsed savyng I commynyd with mr scory o late : And agryd with hym & he with me : thatt within owr sel e : whatt so ever schuld here after chawnce : In owr prechynges : we schuld commyn eche with other and never to use moo complaynttes.

AD 9

I trust in god thatt yowr grace : takythe nott the matter : as yowr Interrogatory sowndythe : sz : thatt I have don any thyng a yensst myne othe : In good aygthe reverend ather I mentt noo thyng lesse : or o thys I am assuryd : I am and have byn as lowgthe to breke an othe wyllyngly and avydsydly as any man levying : whatt movyd me to have communycatyon with mr parkhurst : thys was the che e cause : In ii sondry sermons made In christ church In Cantorbury o late : In whom the prechers Intretyd myche o Amon and Mardocheus : hytt was sayd : that as Amon made a scorge or mardocheus : and yett su eryd hym sel e : so now a days men wentt a bowt to dysplese other : and now : the matter lyithe : In ther owne nekkes thys was the yrst motyve castyng ere Into my hartt : musyng myche : whatt hytt schuld maene.

AD 10

The artycle o vi prechers : And the communycatyon bytwyxtt serles and yowr grace : o ymages : In the boke presentyd : I know to be trew o myne owne knowlege : thorowly : as or the other Artyclys presentyd : Into the handes o mr baker : I know nott all o myne owne knowlege : butt partly by myne owne know and partly by heryng say.

.....

folio 341

341

AD 11M : 12M : 13M

I answere thatt I have noo knowlege o them nor never hadd.

AD 14M

My lord I never was able : nor never dyst say o myne owne knowlege : thatt the councell Imprisonyd serles : butt yowr grace told me : thatt the councell dyd soo : lyke wyse or the vi prechers : wheras I schuld have wrote : thatt yowr grace sayde : thatt the kynges plaesure was to have iii o the old and iii o the new : thorow hast : and unavysydly I wrott : that the kynges magesty was therwith plaesyd : when yowr grace : had schewyd unto hym : whatt yow had don In the matter : nott otherwyse thynkyng : butt thatt thes sayinges bothe were equivalentt : butt after with my sel e rememberyng the danger : thatt mygthe the ron enseu levyng owt the very wordes o the artycle In dede : I putt them In wrytyng as my consyence then movyd me to doo : evyn as they were In the arrtycle In dede : and sentt them unto yowr grace.

.....

folio 342

folio 343

343

.....

All thes thynges other elles the very same e ecte I showyd to mr doctor Wylowbe & to mayster serles & then desyryd to have ytt in wryttyng & soo I dyd geve to them all the wryttyng that I had wryttyn stryght after the vicare of osspryng had prechyd except only the spekyng of the mase whych I am nott profytt whether they had the copye therofe or no for that was in his⁴¹⁹ last sermon Also I thynke thynke I dyd showen ~~master~~ ~~schether~~ partt of thos sayngthes to mayster shether butt nott all

Also I communytt with ⁴²⁰ the vycare of feversam of most partt of thes sam thynges befoore wryttyn butt he regardytt them nott gretly for he sayd that ~~we~~ he had maters to many whych the vicar of ospryng had spokyn in his ⁴²¹ chyrch & showyd me a byll o lyke maters

Also I tolde of the makyng of owr lady sawther to mayster percas & other that were with hym but o nothyng ⁴²² elles that I ~~geve~~ remember as god me helpe

Also I putt thes thynges in wryttyng to mr doctor cokkes & his company or elles the ⁴²³ very e ect of the sam

.....

⁴¹⁹ "his" : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²⁰ "with " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²¹ "his " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²² "nothyng " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²³ "the " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 344

Thes be all the matters that ever I spayk o to my remembrance that belong to owr relegion of any e ctes or sbstans as god be my helpe Wherfor I humbly desyr yore lordshype to tayke no despplesure with me for ame and wylbe glad duryng my ly to doo graces⁴²⁴ commandementtes att all tymys with the grace⁴²⁵ o god to whom be glorye and laud for ever.

Pleasyth yore grace doctor Wyllowbe sayd nothyng butt that he wold & was commandytt to inqwer of all sych maters belonghynges to owre relegion & he sayd he must putt yt to the cownsell

Master serlys desyryd me to showe them all sych thynges as I knew any man speke agayns the sacramentes or sacramentalles & no more concerning owre releyon.

Mr vicar of ferversam⁴²⁶ sayd he wold mel with nothyng of⁴²⁷

the butt that was prechyd & spokyn in his parysh as I have written be fore

.....

⁴²⁴ "graces " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²⁵ "grace " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²⁶ "ferversam " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²⁷ "of " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 345

345

Mayster shether sayd he trustytt to⁴²⁸ se all sych maters to be reformytt
that ~~we~~ whych we⁴²⁹ cold nott⁴³⁰ agre owre selves shuld be sett att on :
& he sayd no more to me

Mayster percase sayd nothyng of owre ~~regio~~-relegion but dyd lawghe whan
I told hym of the making of owre lady sawter thes were answars as far-
forth as I remembre

.....

⁴²⁸ "to " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴²⁹ "we " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

⁴³⁰ "nott " : *insertion supralinéaire.*

folio 346

Jehus Christe Maria

.....

folio 347

347

UNTO THYS INTERROGATORY WHATT COMMUNYCATYON
YOU HAVE HERD BY WYLLYBY

Now rememberyng thatt in that matter concernyng wylllyby mr schether and I had communycatyon In thys wyse : I have herd say and In good faygthe I know nott now o whom : thatt wylllyby hathe busyd hym selfe (I thynke overmyche) namyng grett men : as he sayde to be aknowlege In thys matter : and with whom he hathe had communycatyon : well chose hym : I trust althowghe he hathe namyd any a bove : we schall spede never the worse by that : or In good aygthe : when I was a bove : I spake with none : savyng with thos : whom I have all redy namyd unto my lordes grace : And o them I never herd one mysse word spokyn by my lord : And I thynke yow : herd no evyll ther spokyn or Intendyd : Schether sayde : Noo In good faygthe : Then sayde : I : lett wylllyby have as he hathe deservyd : Y he have otherwyse spokyn : then he owght to doo and knougthe trew : And In any wyse conspyred: other with doctor london or els when⁴³¹ : chose hym I never desyryd other : then quyetness : I sayd unto schether : I thank god : thatt I was nott with doctor london : yow were : Then sayde schether : I was with hym : butt a whyll. I had nott mych communycatyon with hym : I sayde : I thank god I spake nott with hym thes vii yeres and now I am thero glad.

.....

⁴³¹ de "other" à "when" : insertion supralinéaire.

folio 348

UNTO THYS INTERROGATORY : WHETHER I HAVE HAD
: OR HERD COMMUNYCACYON OFF MYLLES : SCORY :
SERLES AND SCHETHER

*Now I remember I dyd commyn with mr parkhurst o scory sayng I
wysh noo wytnesse a yenst scory : or y I may wylbe exceptyd And
so I thynke I may : or as myche as I am yett now In troble and nott
clere my sel e : And hens orth I wyll make an othe ; thatt whyls I leve
a gen I wyll never be wytnes a yenst any man : nor accuse any man :
And I trust thatt I wyll so use my sel e : thatt I wyll never deserve to
be accusyd : Then sayde mr Parkhurst : I pray yow speke unto hym thatt
he doo exceptt me also.*

*Att an other tyme I perceyvyng mr parkhurst very sadd : sayde unto hym
why yow mery mr parkhurst : I trust : yow shall have no cause unto the
contrary : My lord ys good I promyse yow : I had wonders good words o
hym And o mr doctor ley lykewyse : In good aygthe as I doo perceyve
: they Intend charytably I am so con ortyd by them so thatt I am mery
: I thanke god : lett us care or owr owne As or mr serles I thynke he
hathe byn a doer a bove with dr london : butt I am nott sewar of hytt :
And mr schether hath he overmych occupyd with hys pen : I wyll say noo
thyng or ther. Be yow mery I pray yow : I trust all schalbe well. Thes
wordes confortyd hym soo : ~~thatt~~ thatt oftyn tymes he wold say unto me
after : I am glad : thatt yow have had good con ort bothe o my lord
also o mr doctor ley : hytt con ortyth my hartt mych : I sayd : Be yow
contentyd : And I wold thatt we had never seyn wyllby : and summe
other*

.....

folio 349

349

*Most honorable ather unavysydly as god shall save me : I have o endyd
yowr grace ; And I thynke nott the contrary : butt thatt summe bakk
rend : hath don unto me : more hurt and hynderawnce then I have att
yowr graces hand deservyd : or I know well In myne owne conscyence :
I have no thyng so hygly o endyd : as I doo perceyve thatt yowr grace ys
In ormyd o me : In good aygthe I speke hytt o my conscyence And
be ore god : I wold I were under grownd : or now have I lost thatt :
which I never thought to lose a gen : ye thatt : o whom had : I was as
gladd : as ever I was o bene ytt receyvyd In thys world as knowythe my
salvyour christ Jhesus : who preserve your grace*

Yowrs William Gardner

.....

folio 350

.....
folio 351

351

.....

folio 352

.....
folio 353

353

.....

folio 354

.....
folio 355

355

.....

folio 356

folio 357

357

Most reverend father yn god my humble dewty remembryd unto your grace. And I knowyng ryght well that yn that I subscribyd unto certayn artycles (thoze unadvydesly) have showyd gret unkyndnes unto your grace yn my so doying & agayne for that have deservyd lytle kyndnes at your grace hys hand: & now do su er cold ymprysonent at your grace hys pleasyre wych ys very tedyouse paynfull unto me & as I fere gret daunger myght ensue unto me by augmentyng that cold and couhge that I have taken before & now yncreasyth. bysyde the ynward pensy nes o hart taken for thys my rashe fact at our other manhys lyght motyon as

~~wyth~~ other o my company ~~which I thynk~~ dyd wych now (I thynk) lamen-tyth them mych. ye so mych that at such tyme as I have byn yn company wythe them I have herd them ~~they~~ say that they could not slepe nether eate that thyng or drynk that dyd do them mych good. as I am one of them. wherfor most gracyous lord these premysses and other consydeyrd by the wych syknes o body may encrese & the hart wast Thys shall to humbly beseche your grace to mercyfully yntreate me & that now I may fynd sum dropp o mercy at your grace hys hand for thys my ymprysoment. Assuryng your grace that I shall take thys ponyshment for my lernyng & not at any tyme hereafter to be so lyghtly alluryd at any manhys motyon to put to unadvysedly my hand or consent to any such matter herafter. Now gratyouse lord shew pyte & mercy unto me. wych I do aske o your grace & do hirtly desyre yt. with wepyng eyye & sorowfull hart as knowyth god.

By your John Myllys

⁴³² "as " : insertion supralinéaire.

folio 358

.....

folio 359

359

**THE WORDES YOUR GRACE HAD TO ME ARTHUR
SEINTLEGER AT FEVERSAM**

your grace demaundyd of me I I was at home on palmyssondaye I shewyng your grace I was at my benyfyce / than your grace declaryd ther of the processyon done the same sondaye at crystyschyrche, after the declaracyon of that / your grace saying these wordes ye be ther knyte in a bounde amonst yow wyche I wyll breke & then your grace sayd to me a mr senteleger I had in you & mr Parhust a good iuggement & specyally in you but ye wyll not leve your olde mumsemundes but I wyllle make you to leve them or els I wyll make ye to repente yt / then I sayng to your grace I truste we use no munsemundes but those that be consonant to the laves of god & owre prynce / & I than⁴³³ desyryng your grace to be good unto us

By me Arthur sentleger

.....

⁴³³ "than" : *insertion supralinéaire*.

folio 360

.....